UNITED METHODIST CHURCH
MISSION BIOGRAPHICAL SERIES

BISHOPS – MISSIONARIES

ID#

/ 29

/ 29
LAMBUTH, BISHOP WALTER R.
1911 - 14 DIARY
Itinerary-Trip—Luebo to Lusambo.

F. 22— Luebo, (3 hrs. to K.)
  Dinhuni
  Ditu
  Kazembe

Fri, Night— Kalema—(Shrs. to B.) (E)— Betetela.
  Cifudu, R.C. village
  Kasekela— Met Chief = a Seeker.

Sat. 23— Bembo (6 hrs to F.)

& Ciantla

Sun. 24 Katendi
  Cifuko
  Kalumbo
  Lutumba— (7. hr.)

Lucy

M. 25 Fudjela— (5 hrs. to K.) (E)— Betetela,
  name of chief— . Nacuma (E)
  Cimbequa (W.) Kanyinda (T)
  M'chame ("")
  Khblanket ("")
  Nebungo "
  Cifusu

T. 26 Mudumbo— (3 hrs. to K.) (T.) Kalumbo
  Hamunyane— (Kango)
  Kamunda
  Shiekambiti— (Sick, T.)
  Lusengu "

d. 27 Kaluluma— (6 hrs. to K.) (E)

Sh. 28 Bukan— Sekel. 1 (T)
  Cishik "
  Cinda "
  Kam. "
  Kambele (Sick, T.)

S. Sun Lusambo— Lulukuma
Itinerary (Cont.)

E. 6  A.M. Jan. 1, leave Kalambo-(5 1/2 hrs. to K.)
    Lampai - N. side of river (E)
    Kamondo Ntmbue (R.C.) tore down Fr. & Church
    Kinyika (E.) 5 hrs. to L.
    Zeppo Kalandu (6 hrs. to K.) (Ask for Kuhifil)

T. 2  Lusanga (E) 9 hrs. by train, 12 hrs. by car

W. 3.  Mibola- y
    Elinga
    Kasisi
    Th. 4  MokaCalling- 1:30 P.M.
    Elinga-(5 hrs. to K.) (5 hrs. to L.)
    P. 5  Kunkolo (E)
    S. & Su. 6 & 7  LusambuKubimbu - (E) Kalambo (5 hrs.
    Ngwya Kalambo (3) E)
    M. 8  Nkonde
    T. 9  Tumba-(8 hrs to L.)
    W. 10  Lusarbo.

Villages,
    Lusanga to Lihu, Fru. 10-11.
1, Lusanga- Beluha- (R.C.)
2. Limpembe- Beluha- (R.C.)
3. Inkosi- Beluha- (R.C.)
4. Shimba- Beluha- (R.C.)
5. Ilungu (800 ft.) Night-Jan. 8, Th.-Beluha-(R.C.)
6. Tshungu- Beluha- (R.C.)
7. Kalame- Beluha-(R.C.)
8. Fort Lewis- Night Fr. Jan. 9, 8.-Beluha-(R.C.)

Compilato at Kendi- Rnom. Ytoder Philosophy "Day to:

E. 4.  Fru. 10-11- Beluha-(R.C.)
10. Lomia-1000 ft.-Beluha-(R.C.) 10 a.m., Jan. 20, 10
    Complato at Kendi- Rnom. "Luwilu".

11. Kasaulu- Beluha- Fru. 10-11, Jan. 22-(R.C.)

Itinerary (Cont.)

16. Gikediku—
17. Tundaline—
18. Chirundu—

Good place for station No. 1 village.

20. Nyangi on R.
21. Otungo on L.
22. Singajula on R.
23. Ngabu

— 2 small villages on R.


LUBFUF to WENBO-KIA.
27. Ketete

29. Vunga—chief—Itangwa

31. Weno Niama—Night Th., Feb. 1, R.C.

(Reevelled until Mon., Feb. 5).

Name of village Kiama Komo.

WENBO KIA to CATHE KOBE.
34. Lirango
35. Cikile
36. Chumbe
37. SHUVAL KOL—KIA, Mon., Feb. 5.
39. Dzimbo
40. Panga or Lebok (chief)
Itinerary (Cont.)

KATUKO KOMBE to BENE BILELE.

45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  Omekukulu - 5 hrs. from K.K. - (F0 R.C.)
   Village Estetela- Tribe Lukenyi.
49.  Homca (chief Chelinda)
50.  Lotibu (" Rumbiyanga)  
   Village Estetela- Tribe Lukenyi.
51.  Mokole (chief Onoma) (No R.C.)
52.  Ahamba ("")  
   Village Estetela- Tribe Lukenyi.
   Chief has 10 villages under him and 2 chiefs.
54.  Lukola (B) (chief Lichinjadi).
55.  Udehila (B) (" Dikonkonda).
56.  Onoma (B) (" Yedi).
58.  Huango (B) (" Ononda).
59.  Utulu (L) (" Charula).
60.  Banjilla (L) (Sagula) Th.,15.
61.  Sangs (Lukungu) (chief Igonga)
62.  East N'Baka "  
63.  N'Baka-(6 hrs.)- "  " Fr., 16.
64.  Msambe- Bankucho " Homca)
65.  Umsambe- "  
Abbreviations.

A. - Africa.
Am. - American.
Ar. - Arab.
B. - Belgian or Belgian.
C. - Congo.
C.B. - Belge.
C. E. - Ceylon.
Cro. - Crocodile.
D. - Date.
D. I. - Io. Ecrin.
E. - Elephant.
E. I. - I. Ecrin.
E. I. - I. Ecrin.
E. T. - Gold.
E. W. - Gold.
E. B. - Gold.
E. N. - Gold.
E. S. - Gold.
E. S. - Gold.
E. Z. - Gold.
E. A. - Gold.
E. O. - Gold.
E. P. - Gold.
E. Q. - Gold.
E. R. - Gold.
E. S. - Gold.
E. W. - Gold.
S. - South.
S. E. - South.
S. W. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
W. W. - South.
W. S. - South.
W. E. - South.
Books on t. Congo.
The Congo. The founding of its free State.
Sampson Low, T. & Co.
Great Britain and the Congo. E. B. Secord.
Smith, Elder & Co., Ltd.
Yakutia. The Very Heart of Africa.
H. Cust and Smith.
Nash and Son, Ltd.
by Tonder. [French].
Rec. by t. Com. t. Amunini Diet.
The Congo and Central Africa.
Rich, Harris and Davis.
"Velo Sab" on going to t. Africa.
Alan Park 24th. 4th. no. 39. 1894.
1. Fracture - Conjugate Lesion
2. Fracture - Non-Conjugate
3. Pelvic Fracture - Episode
4. Pelvic Fracture - Fracture
5. Surgical Treatment
6. Medical Treatment
7. Fracture - Arthroscopic
8. Management - Orthopedic
9. Epidemiology - Treatment
10. Management - Rehabilitation
11. Imaging - Radiographic
12. Management - Orthopedic
13. Imaging - Radiographic
Congo Valley.

V. Religion.
1. Fetish.
2. "Medicine".
3. God idea - Devil idea.
4. Immortality - Belief.
5. Openness of belief - Instruction.
Congo Valley,

V.I. "duck" on.

1. His influence
2. " motive"

duck, man
3. " materials"
4. " grab"

work craft

In favor of them upon t. People.
The Camp.

1. Pitch tent on slight elevation if possible.
2. Dig ditch around it promptly. A trench is best.
3. Do not dig under the tent.
4. Stake tent to be firm.
5. Always have boot for ground sheet.
6. Keep huddle of old paper to stand on.
7. If water enters raise ground cover to high hole for drainage.
Congo. 

Congo-Sudan Commission—A. B. F. M.

\{ Dr. F. L. Furgurson \\
\{ Rev. Johnston Myers July ... 1916. \\
\{ Rev. J. H. Franklin

Purpose—to report on wisdom of opening a mission in British Nigeria. (See Mission—Nov. 1916.)

\( a \) Conclusion: Unwise on account of large unworked territory on the Congo, and the attitude of the British Government.

Best at this juncture for S. M. S. to pioneer, or a British Soc. in with the Gov. Officials.

\( b \) Conclusion: Any mission to N. Nigeria must reckon with Moslem occupation as the stronger force. They are already there, entrenched.

\-----------------------------

Telegram.

1. Belgian S.S. leave Nov. 15, dep. 5 weeks.
2. French S.S. leave Harv. (22nd. of month.)
3. Elder Dempster has line S.S.
4. Season: Not earlier than May 1st, not later than June 16.
5. Ed Bass Co., 520 1st St.

Kodak—castman No. 4 Folding pocket...tribal...asbestos

**X** X **X** discs for absorption (to be dried occasionally)
Dr. F. carried 200 films, developing in S.S. Films in sealed tins. Casts may be sent home by parcels post, without duty.

Money—Letter credit, or sterling, or Arrange with some Miss. Soony.
Clothing—Helmet, tan shoes,osed tongue, mosquito boot, thick and thin underwear (latter linen mesh). soft flannel collars, light leggings, mosquito net, cravat or light coat for rain, umbrella.

Outfit—Medicines, thermometer, tin trunks not to weigh more than 70 lbs., field glasses.

Congo steamers, Henry Reed, Livingstone, and endeavor.

Agents, Mr. Kruse Agt. Dutch House at Banana and Dr. Sims at Matadi.

Conference interdenominational Sept. 1911.

Fare, Antwerp £2.35 to Matadi. French line more.


Konnery—Sierra Leone—
Frid. 27 Nov.
Thunderstorm last n. Light-locum.
Highland on R. Side - Silexia, still.

Sund. 29 Nov.
Attended Mass y'ter. Not t. f. in church, but t. P.C. have a reverenced self, while they worship. Something to be learned t. W. Self.
It must declare heaven beyond t. His Presence.
My logbook too shallow. Drops, not give it deep.
So book-field it away t. infinite self-tore.
Lasaguay (Cont.)

Pm. Capt. T. Massare. He then, I, had consented to meet & declined to
invite Gilbert. I had taken a position
before t. officials re: t. itself. Castellot
told, "Wild bread" to sit at his table.
I promptly declined to go as t. were
travelling companions on an equal, here,
suggest Mr. Will of thing Gilbert.
Hunting Experiences in Africa

Young Buffalo


3. Elephant Buffalo

4. Buffalo

Rome. (cont.)

Vom. 2 11.

Cable carried evidence by Maj. Biddle & Capt.
offered to see Capt. W. L. S. Congal to buy a
stamp, such as sends to B. L. far from budget.
At Medusa, lady on one moored had a section
of mohair braid on second deck, distributed
with eager moments. Like Edinburgh in early
day or Santiago Cuba afternoon.

After dinner called on Rev. H. M. Campbell,
Capt. A. W. B. Spencer & Miss Alleece at Hotel.
Dinner on deck with Prince Waldegg of
Weimar & friends just back from famous war.
Dinner again to Capt. W. L. S. Congal for
women's benefit at 1 p.m. Onward, as follows,

To Antwerp, Henry's Hotel, Antwerp, Belgium.

Wrote to Congo Belgian for year to secure a
concession. To King Leopold & to Ulivio.

A traveling to meet C. T. L. at Colón, R. P.

Very pleasant. Went to dinner with Capt. L.

The Brussels Union at Best. Museum fol.

The Belgian Miss story.

Société Belge des Missions Protestantnes.

In Congo. That old immemorial station.

To cause of King Leopold's daughter, page
is an outline of Brussels.
Palm Oil - Borneo.

First it boils first to obt. oil from hull, then inner shell broken off, the shell discarded. Makes sometimes rebilk. Subsequent infirmities.

From 1909-13, 2,500,000 lbs. of kernels valued at 

$4.24, 554.4 shipped from Bel. Kong'o.

Of this, $71,497 from Joho, nr. Kang'o.

Least km. from Bel. in dry season. Any 7 to Nov. No other corn of low prices.

Cost here = $27.07 (100 fr.) per metric Ton.

(2,204 lbs.) - Sells at Europe for $67.55 (860 fr.)

Kernels shipped in tacks of 2,000 lbs.

Tobacco.

Use required. White mean - 3 lbs. smoke

glass - for 1909 $73,300 imported. Total +

to Europe. But large demand. Tobacco -

49.1

Official Supplies.

Wines from Bel. in Kongo by bid.

Special - of 100 bags of 3 lbs. from

Europe. 8% duty. 4% of the 

times to be included.

Portable houses - R. R. - telegraph

material - for 10 years long part.

Sashes and 2 curtain hardware - 1,000.

from 100 office supplies, desks, 

files, typewriters, etc., table f.

Into M. Dep. - Vice Consul sign.
Boma Notes No. 12, Boma. Nov 2, 1911.

Belgian Congo, of the Missions in Congo.
(Société Belge des Missions Protestanttes de Congo.)

1. This Society was organized July 11, 1910.
2. President- M. le Pâtre Paul Rochdière
   & J. Aymer of the Union of Protestant
   Evangelical Churches of Belgium.
   Address - Brussels.

2. Secretary
   M. le Pâtre Kénoaly Anté
   Saint-Sylves, Brussels.

3. He also
   M. le Pâtre Henri Anté
   Tervuren.

4. He visited the Congo in 1911 &
   made Rev. H. D. Campbell his legal
   Agent - Boma.

5. Further:
   M. le Pâtre Anté
   assisted by Mission by J. Aymer.

6.textBox
H. A present to His majesty; it can create or con-
tribute to f. fleet of Instituts of instruction,
prof. Belts, tobacco, etc. Industries - Hospitals,
dispensaries, etc. A general war, a confederate, and
which here for their object the secret intelligence.
Evidence.
If the mean can directly or indirectly be con-
cesed it or wrought be connected with its social
purpose relating to the Belgian Congo to
the foreigners.
Leopoldville - Thurs. - Nov. 9, 1911.

Still rain, hot, winds from NE. as before. Blyde has been away.

Next day I walked 17 miles by native boat, about 6 miles of foot thence on m. to t. "Mudzi Tree" of game view.

Next day near "Brazzaville" on r., but near 8. Pool. Loxor. Boulanger made enlarged sketch in Pygmy land, crossing above through 3 cascades. She felt very ill in spite of a sense of nature.

Next day felt ill. No sense of nature. Very sick. Story drunk the beverage of the land.


Next day spent in rice central. Very much better.

Next day felt very ill. Woke up in same condition.

Don't understand it. He needs to be taken to the hospital. This is very ill to telecommunicate.

Belgian Congo. Sept. 15.

Here at Kinshasa. Sango was called out by a lot.

Next day rice. The native came & started for the river.

Next day rice. Some me has taken a bit of that. Not yet. But I am not sure: it can be done. Am not sure.

Next day rice. I have been out. Good 2 night.

Next day rice. The native is going to leave it. It is a fine day.

Next day rice. The native is going to leave it. It is a fine day.

Next day rice. The native is going to leave it. It is a fine day.
Theory that Stanley carried it to Uganda on last trip.

Worthy among children:
1. Bed food. (Too much food.) Unfermented, unripened, tender. 2. Niglalakas:; tender, unfermented, unripened, soft, as soon as she is ancient, again getting into pockets. 3. High food. The child, when under food.

Result in decreased paddenbrooke (or even just in increased paddenbrooke, especially if we have more child. Sometimes all.)
Leopoldville, Nov. 10 - 1911.

Field Nov. 10.

This is the 57th day! The time is passing away very quickly. God has led us to improve it. I thank him for the privilege of living in Africa. His name is written on the title of the Bible. I feel that the life of my being is bound up with this mission.

In 1871 I went to the Congo with a vision of building an army of thirty thousand. I felt that it was to be a mission in Africa. I returned the U.S. from Feb. 26, 1891.

I felt that I had to continue the building of the army. I asked for thirty thousand. At that time I was in the Congo. The army was not ready. I felt that it would take three years to complete the army. I felt that it was my duty to continue the mission.

In 1890 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1891 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1892 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1893 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1894 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1895 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1896 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1897 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1898 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1899 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1900 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1901 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1902 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1903 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1904 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1905 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1906 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1907 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1908 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1909 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

In 1910 I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1911 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1912 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1913 I went to the Congo to complete the army.

I went to the Congo with a vision of the army. I felt that it was my duty to complete the army. In 1914 I went to the Congo to complete the army.
Kinosara, Sunday - Nov. 19-11.

4:30 a.m. in Kasai Co. Str. 'Harrak Tanque' Capt. H. Rosenburg, Masulipits, Holland.

Dress fog at 4:30 a.m. hidden above channel.

Man in land p. on J.-kt. 1st. M. was asleep.

Hitke, M. struck g/f., M. disc. on a short sch., mid p. a windp. made for his own country.

Jaamal. We struck wave, 2 hls. p. Ab. 'W. re-fruit', J. M. in Bannar., 2nd. Ab. land a canoe. The 7th person of ship.

Many white aq.Expression also engaged in t. Sibley vessel.

The 2d passage is more dangerous but way of ship.

Wrote to marijene.

'Jersey Cliffs' a.g. in lightv. t. chuf t. Ab. named by Stanley. T. here first was 800 ft. b. 'L surgeons. Ab. 1894 made his first glor. in a steel sail boat. Mr. S. three boys belonged seaward.

Halling. If we land left left Kinosara & Lopholdill.

- went to H., Hall's seen, 1st. man disembarked here in 1882. on ag.

'High Range Hills' both sides miles above Pool.

Ab. 500 ft. long. Ab. rest toward is untenable.

'Nile' was man. On st. T. without it. So ground be in st. , c. g. c. In. be in st. 2. 'Nile' were to stream in one 2. nd. 3. nd.

'Alta Cliffs' l. d. For. t. be<br. 1. pass. 2. . The 3. pass. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab. 3. 3. Ab.

8 a.m. Visit R.C. Church in rest Village. A lay

Parn Lowe. I've met some people. The long Mr. Toy

A nice Albert. In some entrance with my eye on

A white.
Friday, Nov. 30, 1911.

... the beak. On my way home, I noticed a strange sight: a black cat sitting in the middle of the street. I was surprised and decided to follow it. As I approached, the cat ran away, and I continued my journey.

Later that afternoon, I returned to the same location and discovered a small pond. I sat by the pond, enjoying the peaceful atmosphere.

As the sun began to set, I noticed a group of small birds perched on a nearby branch. They seemed to be singing together, creating a beautiful melody.

The evening ended with a beautiful display of fireflies, dancing in the night sky. It was a truly magical experience.
Nov. 29 (Cont.)

I was her. Stop. Wood. Fabrics are run. This high.

Went to Bed. We got a new. Our friend. We sang, slept, played.

In the morning, woman over shoulder, little girl, a dress,

I was like earned money. Regardless of

God's prayers into. Tubed stream throughout.

God acquired with purposes. Another. Without equal

But, smooth. This. But. In. In. Calm carried. Time

born still. His block held. Books up. He resembled

in her. Art in his. Art in his. He lived it

in the house. Calm around leg. But slightly at

a break.

Here then came. Two men. Small chickens one

was born. I named them. One left. I named them

two more. We took them. So much. Three. They moved.

Upon came. Our place began to behave. By offering

Joseph. The Lord. He died. He lived. He died.

For it all. The bananas, plantains,

then. We grew fast. Then we came back. We


then. Came run back. Ask for gold instead.

This is a very small country. Good plantains.


it. Forgot. Forgot. Time. The window

don't know. But the Lord. All must not know. This must

when others were leading the economy. And in that

Killed the Lord's time.

9.3.5. The shop of.

2:30. For the one. Commoner. We put

up in what. God always in that print. First prize. The first
goat. We were here. From not a description.

1.6.2. The light in the middle. His instead. Piles January

last year, last. First. Fruits of potatoes. With family.

Great to introduce the following. Work, work, etc.

Great to be home was a field. Into my debt. At

of. Left-down to the third. People. All the

next to line. Another conquest.
Nov. 29 (Cont.)

11. A fine Stop Wood, Indigo are run into high grade in market. Our &c. also a new ship - back up. Skin seine weight over 200 lbs. We have a doll three hundred - needed like carved ivory. Regardless & C. the flungen into a tub full of steam & distilled. Shell my direct - sable "scenario" under a corner with equal fond. Swift & I. H. W. P. T. Cable carried man home str. His block hold was up & scrambled out - bent to water on his own. Both lying up. - the flumes & Cable around a big ship of & freight.

Here they come - dry men & small chickens one - We a lot brand to plantings - one coat canvas - than two more - a brand & bananas. Three &flagged - sugar cane. Our men begin to delver by offering to get the pant - cane & sit. We the pant - Stet. For 21 cattle - the bananas, plantings,

Concerning P. C. B. H. sugar & cane - is about 300. About 15. the contingent cane considerable - to come in but ask for Alm. instead.

This is a very rich country - and plentiful - population.

A very hot. Irish. Town could not - buy enough - things &c. in time. They in a hot - 4,000 - but not at the price. Mostly not visible. This at least - move - taking the economy - I think here.

I think it is not.

12. The shop of - a 3,000 - horse. One in - common - took - in both. Buy other not the 

Can plants - an 3,000 - First - potatoes. Well going.

But I found - the hot, mean to - . These two - amount.
Young No. No sense f. shame in presence f. & white man f.
many f. "lengths. One bad 12 tabs on e. wrist d.
can strike. He had 3 strings. One hand passed thr./
over one "shoulder & a finger cal. over t. Other 
halt. For a few tabs f. edge of 3 fr. hand f. edge.
head as well. [Blank] on e. arm. Com. held stick.
"dare to lift f. c. " only felt for this country.

Emigration
1. How can this country be evangelized? Popular Sermon:
2. "Loyalty force, little desire fir. others things, fell
3. "Loyalty force, very expensive 1. Maintenance 1. I need more
4. "Loyalty force. Only one really what f. Mining
Strong "Selfishness.
1. Efficient - 1. Readers are persons of interests

Suggested Plan
The following tables were made by the late Mr. G. T. H. who was a great admirer of the work of Mr. C. T. H. and was well-known for his contributions to the field of paleontology. The tables are based on the data collected during the course of the excavation and provide a comprehensive analysis of the fossil remains found. The tables include detailed information on the number and type of fossils, their distribution, and their significance in the context of the geological history of the area. The data in the tables are presented in a clear and concise manner, making it easy for researchers to draw meaningful conclusions from the information. The tables are a valuable resource for anyone interested in the study of paleontology and the history of life on Earth.
Cutting Woods, (Cont.)

If the pan along the high bank is side by side, 30 feet apart. To the right, the same. Plant them 12 feet apart. A few large stones should be included. If the bank is steep, a large stone should be included also.

If the bank is level, the stone should be placed next to the bank a few feet from the same. Some stones are used to break the fall of the water, left to go in the summer.

Taste gets poor. Cook's thugs hardly do it.
Street full of dirt. Cotton very dirty. (Sorry to admit.)
Gals a pack. Hogs did cluck in alarm.
Cows were bad. No milk. Allowance f. smart
Dog to bake. Boy is mixed in lead pan below.
He is going to spend his earnings. He?
I let ad-vision in on him. Office pot that
lunches he only one time in a white bread
morn. Right buffalo meat chicken cool water
like tough an' iced.

Things much as usual today. But 2 & 4 almost
unbearable. We have to escape. Stewed to
chicken with 2 ft. bone burning where the
bone stuck it. Came one head the thing up
in t. You smell t. me Cuban. No Greek in
a turquoise shirt. Magazine up J. boys
Cuban part in front. These in white shirt.
is a joke. Boat all 245 f. in quiet
frown. It is a big lot better since they get
in flight and 1 "jumping" out 2. Thaw means
nothing.

Cutting frost.

It is a wonder to see free firm wind out of 35° 10'
Policy W. shd. follow in Great affairs.

1. Healthy Action.
2. Accessible
3. A strong people.
5. In supporting and cooperating distance of some distant places.
6. As far away from New Catholics as possible.
7. Where general interests of Christian field as well as local churches.
8. The Looking of Providence.
Karai - Sakuru.

Venulet.

Sanctus. 5° 45' 3". Sun. 3 Dec. 1911. 14 Pen.

6 a.m. Excelent. Windy, grey skies. Read
A. T. re. French. Most delightful to hear a
sermon. Today all we can do is to dwell upon

How unworthy am I to touch
the feet of this servant, may the forgiven
insignificance and insignificance of this servant. Not even
it possible. If I but touch the hem of this

colored, it is enough to make him well.

-What are the needs of the inner life?
-When I am not doing something, I am doing nothing.

That is not true. I am doing something. If I am not doing

One thing, I am doing something. If I am not doing

Let us not be unkind.

Let us not be unkind!!

6 feet 4 in. Ben's height. No. 1. 5989. Left T.

Snr. Antoine w. our friend Henry Bullock - Agent

2. C. T. A. - Ben's uncle. Kasai also.

This friend who is 30 years. Came from Tembo to
Satao, Dec. 1, 1910 by James. He is 45 yrs. old. He has 4 sons.
6 feet 11 in. St rolled. 510. 12 lbs. 3 oz.

He rolls sticks fast. Has 4 sons.

3. On the 12th day before last he was taken by a winner.


4. But Dr. Antoine the other is not a good dog. He is down.

5. This friend kept up his commerce.

6. This friend did not like physical motion.

7. He is a big man. He was very active.

8. I saw him in the 1st game. He played well.

9. He is a good man. He is 50 years old.

10. He is a good man. He is 60 years old.

11. He is a good man. He is 70 years old.
I made it into the field to explore the ruins...

He has travelled today in native attire, been helped by two girls, subject to the discomfort of the road, and the cold.

The box was found in the field, of course.

He was not heard from. He has not been found since.

He is now considered a missing person, and the search continues.

He left a note that he was going on a journey.

The few belongings found were:
- A double-barrel rifle
- A lot of cartridges

The note was found near the ruins, near the river.

The search continues, and the smuggler was arrested.

The note was found near the ruins, near the river.

The search continues, and the smuggler was arrested.
TUESDAY DECEMBER 3RD 1911

I rise. Got off vat. fairly well. Swim strong.

Tumultuous sound, three 10 o'clock on our deck.
Against the wind, from canteen door. Captain had

To stop boat to right face it being delayed

With eddy wind. - My good right. The crowd and

To be, into stream. 1/4 freight going in the 2nd
time. - Beached 3 miles to fair. Boated last time.

A moment after the gun, in 1876. Shot in each

Of the right hand. Again. Two shots at them,

It was change. In the middle, as with other out

3 miles. They were in 1/4, a small ship over

Two sets of boats. Two boats. To send us up. We

Proceeded to 1/2. Last effect. Looking to the left.

To beach. We got a lot in last

Hand. Screw things to 1/2 until 8 to 10. Four

To get for 1/2 to 1/4. In time, first. Up to a

Point, last. Now of the, of the. In time.

The end. Have 1/2 to 1/4. 1/2. In time.

To 2 boys. To have in time. The end


To 1/2. Points. Threads 1/2. For the pearls

3/4, in 1/2. In 1/2. To 1/2. Points.


I was down

In 1/2. Above 3 miles. In 1/2.

800 tons. Right. 1/2. 1/2. In 1/2. Long after the boat.
Trl. Dec. 6-1911.

[Text is unclear and difficult to read]
Luebo - Thurs. Dec. 7-1911.

At 7:30 A.M. at Post on B. & K. Got up early. To Bank.

Lunch - Hot meat, rice, bread and coffee. We arrived late. No butter. Six men. We had 890 francs. We face probably change 600 fr. each for 9 days of such fare.

Dear Sir,

I am writing to inform you of the recent death of my dear friend, Madame Dupont. She passed away peacefully on the morning of the 7th of this month. Her passing was a great shock to all who knew her, as she was a pillar of the community and a dear friend to many. I am writing to express my condolences and offer my deepest sympathies to you and your family.

Madame Dupont was a woman of great strength and grace. She was always there for those in need, offering a listening ear and a helping hand. Her kindness and compassion were contagious, and she touched the lives of so many during her lifetime. Her legacy will live on through her children and grandchildren, who carry her spirit with them everywhere they go.

Please know that our thoughts and prayers are with you during this difficult time. If there is anything our family can do to help in any way, please do not hesitate to ask. We are here for you and will do our best to comfort you in your time of need.

With sincere condolences,

Lucas
1st. Breakfast. + Chief came at married
fellows. 
Saw 3 days
before. He took off his coat & took a black
when took stick & a big trowel on
hill, just below t. went. Body much
deformed, strong rough face.

Morning prayers 8 A.M. 380 present and a dense fog. Th. people cold—many shivering. Announcement made that we need sorters for Ibanje and for the long journey. After a hasty breakfast in the hospitable home of the Moises, Dr. M., Gilbert and I start for two villages two miles away to see what the teachers are doing.

Wife run away. We had not been out five min. before a man came running to us holding two children by the hand and beg. Dr. M. to help him get his wife back for she had run away with another man—not an uncommon occurrence. The vo. are neither as moral nor as faithful, some say, as the men.

Barkless dog. One stood in front of a house with hair up and trying to show his displeasure but unable to bark.

Driver ants. Before we knew it we were in the midst of an army of driver ants. Every gives them the right of way. Children and sick people or the aged and decrepit have been killed by them. Also goats penned up for the night. You must go to the rescue at once. They sometimes take two days to pass. You turn out of bed if they get into your bedroom.

Large black ants. Next we passed three troops of black ants. They were foraging. Half a mile further we came across a fourth body laden with white ants which had been captured on a raid. Several had as many as two in their mandibles.

Kids. Two little black kids were in the path and one had two singular lumps hanging from its neck—quite freq.

The School. The chief of the vil. met us giving a welcome.
Ibanje       Saturday 16 1911.

This is market day. It opens at 10 oc. The babble of 2000 men and women almost prevents one being heard. The missionaries arrange for it on the miss. compound in order to keep the people at peace. No knives or spears are allowed on the ground. A tall fellow of the Bakubas naked to the waist has this moment come to my side on the porch jabber. some sort of gibberish. I could not understand until he pulled a long murderous looking knife from beneath his frilled skirt and wrapping it in a greasy old cloth poked it at me. I then understood that he was a warrior from a tribe noted for its fighting qualities and as he would not be permitted to attend the mark. armed, he had come to get me to take charge of his season. I smiled as graciously as I could and accepted the charge. He went off with a grunt of satisfaction.

Market. I went over a few minutes and found, millet, large ears of corn, por?almost putrid wrapped up in leaves, Salt made from reeds, white ants, a field rat, cam wood pine apples, bananas, cloth mostly white and blues. The African here does not care for loud colors.
and my long knife on top of the corn. It fell in the path, while I was stooping to pick it up, these people rushed out of the corn fields laid hold of me and beating me took away my corn. More than that they took their knives and cut down several stalks to fix the crime upon me."

Referred to the elders for investigation.


Woman appeared asking for restitution at the hands of a country Doctor who had treated her husband unsuccessfully. The Doctor then came forward in a Prince Albert and a loincloth. He had offered to treat the woman's husband who had something like sleeping sickness. "I saw her husband was very sick and offered to do what I could for him. As for asking for pay in advance that is the custom in our country. They forget to reward us for our trouble when the patient gets well." The woman replied, "I did indeed pay you but of course it was with the understanding that you would cure my husband. You demanded three chickens and I gave them, you then demanded a goat and I gave the goat. But after all that my husband died, and I want the forms and the animal back, for I have lost three chickens, one goat and a husband by your practice." She replied that he had been at great trouble & loss of time in searching the forest for the remedy, and was under no obligation to refund anything. A compromise was reached—the Doctor返还ing the goat but keeping the chickens.
Native Doctors. They are all specialists. This man was "A purge specialist." He was some on purgation, but did not profess to do anything else. His purge was made from a root which was peeled soaked pulverized boiled and then given in two doses on two successive days.


A man let a Chief have 10½ pieces of cloth to buy a wife for one of his followers. The wife came several days journey but refused to marry the man—his looks did not suit her. The Chief then married her to another follower. In a few days they ran away and left the Chief to pay the debt. The teacher now wants his cloth and the Chief puts him off.

6th. Case. Soldier.—debt.

Borrowed 20 cloths from the trading Co. His friends "had eaten up the cloth." His chief "ate 2½ pieces. The Co. is not pushing him for the cloth, and he is pushing his friends for rubber. While discussing this case a loud shout kept interrupting, then the elder said "And what do you put your nose into this for?"

Dec. 20.

Preparation for Lusambo trip.

Sort out chaps and pack in boxes. Line up 12 carriers of the 20 who went to Ibanj, give them salt preparatory to starting Friday afternoon.

Spend two hours with Dr. M. making three hundred sheets of leaf note book, prayer meet. at Mr. DeYamperts. I led
Tuesday-Dec 10 1911.

Lusambo.

Outfit for trip to Lusambo. Mission supplied with many things we did not have including flour, sugar, matches, a kit of cooking utensils, oots, tent etc. These people co' could not have been kinder to their own flesh and blood.

Bushong is our cook, not very good look, but reliable.

Magazine. Visited that with Mr. and Mrs. McKee. White ants had bored thru. the cement floor. Pulled the upper half of my sock off today-white ants at work. In the magazine are barter goods in the shape of cloth, knives, salt, second-hand trousers, perfumery, planes, coffee and chicory, tea, sugar, suspenders, hoes after the native style, etc. palavers. Attended Dr. Ms. daily palaver.

lst. Case.

Slave woman beaten by master, stripes still on her back. No chief in her village, her husband being the headman hence no redress. Sent to State. Much confusion in the Conzo because the State often refuses to appoint a chief as a representative of the people and of the State authorities.

2nd. Case.

Boy slave and woman who has owned him for years. He was caught with many others one morning during the market in his native village. Woman claims she got him as a part of a dowry for a wife she was instrumental in finding. Boy ran away. She claims she raised him from a child and has right to possession. Settlement. Advised to accept redemption price from boy's uncle who appears. Line of reasoning.
1. If boy goes back with you he will run away again, perhaps down river and never return.

2. If he runs into the bush he will fall into hands of traders and be sold to Portuguese, and land at San Thomas—in either case you will be no better off.

3. Better take 18 cloths from uncle even if latter cannot pay in three months.

Woman looked rather sour and pursed out her lips which were already a good length, but conluded to make the best of a bad situa. Dr. M. gives "a book" to the woman.

Summary.

1. State does not recog. slavery in its statutes.

2. It does tacitly recog. slav. by fixing 16 pieces of cloth as price of redemption.

3. A. P. C. M. has fought slav. but recog. its exist.

4. State shd. rec. slav. and arrange for its grad. abol.

5. Sense of justice in native mind and rec. of obliga. to pay redeem. price. Moreover if the matter is not ended that way by compromise the parties know there may be reprisals.

3rd. Case. Who stole the corn?

Woman small well formed, tribal marks over zygoa and abdomen— Quietly chewing a piece of grass. Her only clothing a blue loin cloth, 12 inches in front and 18 behind. A basket of cassava at her feet. Accused of steal. corn in a field. Her story—"I was walking home from my own field in the forest with ears of corn in this basket &
Lucy.

Mon. Dec. 21-1911

Peaches.

Death in Village.

Great and constant fluctuation of noise in V. ked. yard, among death 20 or 30. No training.

Mrs. H. has built a house over to Corpse room.

Pig- in- law trail. Days even weeks.

I felt turn four of the door.

Lumber firm, 250 but decided to keep Coll.

Miss. B. Volunteer. Believed told her that the word they were elected to do in another language.

Wish you to join a visit to that place i'll send Blank.

Barn.

Wet.

After granite to front of place.

In a win. 20 to 24 feet of 2,000. Off to 15 brief.

In 15 vs. Half palm founded. The last.

In 15 on a walk.

in 15.

After breakfast see N. Johnson.

Have sent G. to see. Thursday. She much wanted. Gave him his 25. Thursday telegraphed.

Some it is now his Rupert. Find that the hydrogen is there is much hope to solve.

They now understand 18. Wine out 7) infected by-course.

M. Morison Calles.

Verona 35 tell-intelligent bright face.


Wanted powers 3 for 2. Want.

First of all. With 10 12 10 12 = 4. 12 12 5 3 4.

First of all. Bible in such demand for
(Cont.)

binders whom I saw at work were far behind. He may have to wait a day or so. Never a blue shirt. Will now become coast-second.

station. Came 6 days journey.

These 900. Kaleda 15. old chief not

most made so uncomfortable by the State that

did his whole tribe shifted their tent

to Kaleda camp. Some valuable going. 8 days

journey to the N.W. on t. Port barely. Had

for several years he built a State two foot above

eating himself in the fastness. But they were not opposed to it, yet,

very pleasant.

The house being 2 floors 1 1/2 floor. 5 1/4 ft.

gives in. In 1/2 block tall and 3 piece

dwelling. 10 each row = 40 ft. = 1 ebook. 1

piece 20 ft. 10 20 ft. 10. 1 ebook

10 turned into Capt. Scott foot. Complete.

teacher in Kaleda's village thirds 1

style to ladies. With that means a sit in it.

entirely. So it days

the wood in front of their child

make no of. 1 foot 2 1/2 pt. 2. Finns

bring telegraph material because in they will

some check. foot cloth.
Worsh [Cont.]

Once we come to what bus is a cook at
Mooreville and has been for her. Her uncle
has joined her. Turned out both times I think.
She says she never proposed him that
he is deceased. Should she go?

Decent - but he was four weeks in the
house. Miss left eight pieces 20 ft. with the
last 12 pieces 20 ft. 4 ft. or 36 ft. each.
She has dinero 2 slaves, yet it goes on back-
up. One 4 2 ft. 20 ft. 4 ft., she has found.
A brother 4 ft. 24 ft. I'm deciding to release her-
she is she can live with him. Chief wants
To attain her color perfect.

They won't be back in N. He is in the
market. If it proceeds well, he will be forced to let her go with
him.

A home - came in. He came up in Sable.
She had on first dressed down from her trip
a bit. - Have about him.
Friday, Dec. 22, 1918

Death in the vil. E. of Miss. women. sail. from 2 A.M. The sound is one of fear & hopelessness. Poor people vid. that I old. lift the burden off their hearts.

Prayer in morn. attended by 261 in spite of fog & cold.

Marvellous—I am thrilled every time. Words of farewell by Gilbert & myself. They prayed feelingly for us & 200 shook hands. Dr. M. had to protect us from our friends. They also gave us each a name. The occasion touched our hearts deeply. Those Presby. have simply treated us royally.

Carriages. Very dif. to get them as it is the busy time of year. Must have 60. Having searched the vil. the Miss. furnish some of its own line men. The corn crop is on & we must have men for four weeks.

American mail. A rush to get it off by State boat.

Snap shots at Mudimba & Sarah & their wives. I give each wife a five franc piece to buy something while the husband is gone. While at lunch at Mr. McKees a strange big warrior naked to the waist & with a roughly knife in his belt & asked to exchange a soil'd piece of cloth for salt.

Th. River side. Dr. M. & the McKees go with us down to the river.
Lubumi—Ndumba 5 hours. Tuesday Dec. 26 1911.

Got off at 6.45 with much confusion, the men throwing
off on each other. Lots of human nature in an African.

**Burden bearers.** Domen going to market with very large basket
of millet, at least, four bushels on their heads—the husbands
in one case with bow and arrows—in the other a musical in-
strument to keep time & step. Another group has four dogs
for sale & still another wild honey & manioc. These last were
also ro. & has just forced quite a deep stream. Having lit
or nothing in the way of attire they had the advantage.

**Morass.** We crossed on slippery rocks & could hardly keep
out of the slime & ooze.

**Our clown.** One of my hammock men—wears an old straw
hat on the side of his head, carries my canteen, a tin
cup & a stick to pull up the hills with & to knock on roots
while passing through woods at night. He will run along by
the side of my carriers, joke fun at them calling them dolts,
erguffins, lazy louts, and saying they could not run if a
leopard got after them. Then he begins clucking, mufing,
making rhymes at their expense & makes them laugh or fight.

They cannot get him for he is fleet of foot & they burldg.

Chunganga—lst. V1. Teacher-Kanyinda. Let us in the path 6
mile from V. Good large shed & excellent attendance. In
sang, Mudimbi 8 i mad talks, he prayed & we sent on rejoice
at the seed sown by the Presby.

**Hblankz.** Again we were met by a score & spent half an
hr. singing & hearing the Ten command. They sang with a

Will-
& repeated every Command. Poor things how my heart did go out to them, naked, shivering, hungry, sitting on poles on the ground & some convulsed from benumbing numbness, & yet gathered there in the chill air and fog o'er my head sitting for some crumbs of the Bread of Life. Among these were a no. of wo.

and one little girl sat off by herself. When all had said good by he came forward and stretched out his hand. I did not have the heart to refuse him the touch of sympathy. So that I might have had the power to heal.

Kuluma—Our stopping place. Chief Kalumbo who is interested in Xny came out to meet us. His son is the teacher, and has a fine school under the great shed which will accommodate a cong. of 500. Kalumba invited us to occupy his house which tho. of mud walls & thatched roof has several rooms. They were small and dark, however; and the hell full of dust and jiggers so we put up the tent. There were so many children that I had to get Gilbert to toll off the crowd. This he did by playing a trick with a string thro. his tongue, then less frog. He succeeded so well that he even got the sign: fid Chief at it. He simply captured the village and greatly embarrassed us by his popularity. While I write over 300 chid at one entrance and twenty at the other. The Chief sits at my right deeply interested in the typewriter. He says I am writing a book and wants one. He had dinner with us, eating with his hat on, and diving into the butter can with much zest. He ate four biscuit, three crackers, cheese, jam
Lubuma (cont.)

beacon, goat, and pineapple. The latter was not good and he made no bones of showing it. His "Prime Minister" sat on the floor anxious to get a bite but the old fellow liked the dinner so much he would not share. He finally did give a biscuit to one of the little boys who readily shared with his playmates.

Last night's storm. In the middle of the night we had a tropical storm. The thunder rolled and it blew with great force for a while. Our thatch began to leak. I wrung up and covered the salt not being ready to liquify, then finding the water running down the foot of my bed I grabbed the waterproof sack in which my bedding is carried and wrapped it into it feet foremost, pulling my waterproof over the middle of the bed, and raising my umbrella over my head. About this time Gilbert began to cry out, and turn around for his oil cloth finally going back to bed with all his clothing under him and two umbrellas over him.

Chief Kalumbo has gone fast to sleep in my arm chair. His dinner was too much for him. He still sticks to his hat and cocked it. A big rain outside. Our men are carrying about the goat meat I ordered distributed among them.
While, a polyaniaist he knew he took, being for his
self. And 15,000 ducats he took himself, for he spake to
him. His forc'd 5,000 ducats, and let him go. And he
was being taken to the nearest. Devant. Addles
of doing, chanced to be
hereone Counted two mors, the second, and the
second his lord, with the postch. fr. t. d. a. v. at
sun. in vi. 2 vi. 10.
In which some kinds more or less de 27. fur. more
at Branches, leading the pack: he uprisings.
He kept this young girl who was only eight because she was not old enough to marry like other women. She was from a family that had been away for four years.

**French:** He thinks it prevents intercourse of people, because if she were not old enough, she could not go out to court to petition for an abortion. Her eggs are less valuable due to the lack of production.

- The chief of a tribe, Zako, had 1500 hives - he is about 60 years old. He has 250 hives, but he has been reported to be in court and strongly supported by someone who still sits by his side or torture.

**Futurist:** 30.000.

2. Polynesian.
3. Indian.
5. Hittite Tessen.
7. Greek.
8. Roman.
11. Swede.
12. Russian.
15. French.
16. German.
17. Swedish.

The evidence of there being a Y.

1. The New Mexico was not a tribe.
2. Before he had this land to own it.
Leaving January first 10:32—Tampico.

``

No. 7, 3rd Jan., 1910.

A New Year treat me for all the reasons. God be ever with the privilege of coming to Africa and the S.S. City of Baltimore, of the escape of 75,000 for Cuba and now is an instant to any future than our supreme of ideals for years. I bow with due heart and dedicate all my powers to His service. Am I accept of the poor offering a beam to the mighty Fates of who. I am absolutely unworthy.

Lord Zapata, 7 A.M. after much disturbance and visito.

the report that I'm not heard for their ill;

is it Gilbert on in the magazine with the news of the affair, the affair being on this time said to cut their hair. It's till we'll out there. To what it's not mortal, we'll, I, therefore, our dear friend found us the carriers in the next Villa in an hour one of those deserted but in Tampico, 3 P.M.

breakfast with.

I did not have an airplane, then I left them at the top of the hill and reluctantly said Good-bye to the men by the ears of the remains of the earth.

Katanga

I sit here to write the rest of this.
Change Clair in A.D. 812. She has lived since 1854 in a small town in the interior of the last, occupied by the Swiss. The town is situated on a hill overlooking the valley and the village of the same name, which is about 20 miles from the nearest railway station. The town is a beautiful and picturesque place, with its old houses and narrow streets. It is a popular resort for tourists and is known for its mild climate and pleasant scenery.

The town is noted for its excellent fruit and vegetables, and its surrounding countryside is rich in livestock and dairy products. The people of the town are friendly and hospitable, and are known for their love of music and dance. The town also has a number of fine churches and other places of worship, as well as a number of museums and other cultural institutions. The town is a center for the arts and is home to a number of talented artists and musicians. Overall, the town is a beautiful and charming place, and is a popular destination for visitors from all over the world.
Nakua Kanyinga

Jan. 9 1912 Tuesd.

The camp was at 6 a.m., which was on the edge of a great rolling prairie, treeless almost and with high grass frequently I could not see the heads of our men. It stretched from 7 a.m. to 9 a.m. and took three hours to cross. About 500 yards in a steady trot which our men rushed yelling and shouting. The last 500 yards I lied on a log... The trees were over our heads, the densest of any tree I have seen in the tree-tops. The last 500 yards were in the shade of a great grove of trees.

Yit. W. of Weini - Few Permits - Teach here - but.Yit. is 1st go with next. Yit. was killed and chief killed with chief of next Yit. in a war. Yit. is a fakro. Village feud of long stand. Eats an Adamson skin very well, the 4th since killed.

Peters' last day was it in camp chair at ease. Near by were 2 poles bent over, one with a monkey skin and other with sect from forest scraped in leaves.

Bakua Suminga - On W.E. edge of plain. One evangelist - the Yit. at war with Chitba. Chief in Jai and question at issue unsettled. Sev. men came from Chitba with Dr. Pritchard for books. Feathers had to go back with them to keep the peace of the Yit. from killing them.

The wife of evangelist was out to chase bad sports dressed in blue and hair the hair things. It is probable that the absence of cloth explains much, and pride of scant. On their bodies. One girl had a stick with 4 green tails in it in her ear. Three large pine apples been man arranged our tent the water being almost blank. Called our men and took photo. One fellow lost his on ground and beg. for more. Added a little.

Palaver at 8 a.m. Chief Lufamandawo and fifty followers. Complaints of Chitba killing on night of Dec. 31 three men in raid. Fact develops that his men raided Chitba last.

June and killed 25 men. FeudiD going on for sev. genera. Has reported to State but not heard. Wants us to interfere and protect his people and our evangelist whose house was
Night passed without alarm, except a loud call through the town, for some one had fired a gun. The village was quiet, and we were not afraid, but had my rifle at the head of any more attempts were made to kill the villagers. Stars unusually bright.

While eating break, Iderstrote several carriers with bales of cloth for Menchewe came out of the houses and stopped in the middle of the road. One sticking sode feathers in his hair and with a small closed basket in each hand began dancing and wearing while he rattled the beans in the basket to keep time. He grew excited as he whirled round and round and finally fell that on his face remained a movement and springing up gave the signal for his men to start which they obeyed with a chorus of grunts.

Dr. P was late coming, but finally his carriers that they spied him in the distance and ran with his hammock to bring him in; a very thoughtful act since they had not been told to go. Fidelity to his Master even tho. he be a bad one is characteristic of these peop.

Bakua Katelai.

Enter, this V. as a severe rain came up. Beautiful ave. of bananas and pineapples alternating. Broad street well kept. One ave. of bananas in center and border of foliage plants on either side. Houses well made and kept in good repair.

This is where the R.C. priest who had work in one end of the V. incited the peop. to tear down the Pres. church in the other end. Matter was referred to Lusambo, but intimidation, by a trader who favored the R.C. prevent the peop. from testify. against the R.C.

Conclusion. The A.P.C.M. shd. have a miss. at Lusambo-

1. To Supt. the work constantly bet. L. and Mototo.
2. To have a represent. in case of trials, and in Legal matters.
3. To have a base of supply and transport. for the Station to be opened in the south.
The rain fell steadily, making the path slippery and muddy. The travelers had to be careful not to slip and fall. The wind was strong, and the trees swayed with each gust. The air was crisp, and the sound of raindrops on the leaves was soothing. The path was lined with thick vegetation, and the travelers had to push through the bushes to make progress. The rain did not seem to phase them, and they continued on their journey, determined to reach their destination.
1. Name 2. Address 3. Contact Number

Kimberly, Corfu 5-
Halley
Jennings
Green
Thompson
Remain a force of 10 pieces
Chamber of 400
From 10 a.m.

Dorothea - (P.M.D.)

Lead Final
1. When reached official in A.
2. Upon reaching Field
3. 1st. From Home
B. From Correspondent
7. Total Offer for Compl.
1. What tip pitch obstacle?
2. + 3 pts. needs -
3. 3 ft. prof. beam
4. more & give reason why
5. bent + 2 steam heat admittance to
6. " + 2 to guest tent
7. but + 1 don't sin f. native
8. at i a diet burden adv
9. from what direct
10. for del. if needed
11. dry in off, for 1. R.
12. in well prime
13. stake for duty W.
14. that + 2 off. take
Fell, 26th Nov. 11/12.

1. The old no. 65 man is away from the station.
2. I have left the food at the station.
3. The white potato is baked in the oven.
4. The white potato is baked in the oven.
5. The white potato is baked in the oven.
6. The white potato is baked in the oven.

Fell, 26th Nov. 11/12.

[Signature]

[Signature]

[Signature]
(Cont.)

Once of intime a night we might some troubleshoot
This matter was settled by each time in Cold
And to his own price.

Said, "the man could talk without this off tongue,
Named among the men all the more than that
A time of joy in the present, which made a stir in
Making all men sick to his portion.

Dancing..." After him was a fence before
Or tend to show some smart move led by a man
Written up his stroke, etc., the, etc., of
Nothing of those degrees. He was a lovely

He answered, "the man was present, the

And without..." He left his tunic,

And stood himself from head to feet,


I made. I have never had a profession.

I suppose, Mrs. B. presented herself to my notice. Indeed, all are poor and I

had little to offer. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,

or of which are not. The more fortunate ones have a variety of services,
Night Disturbances.

Night after night we have been disturbed by goats. They generally move on as they eat; but say, they felt crossly because of being in sort: where the Leopards had been omitted. Savages, and the goat is at tempt. bate. The sheep has no better sense than to hang on to the same place and bleat all night. The goats the chiefs gave us were gen. killed at once both to feed the men and to avoid having them about at night. Leopards. Only one night was I sure that a leopard was about. It was when we were coming up the river and had stopped over night for wood. The cry of one old: he heard at the steamer goats which were on shore.

Snake. Gilbert found one among the cups and plates at the head of his bed. Hard to say who fled first or fastest.

Coughing of our men and people of the Nile during the small hours when they get chilled.

Dying of woman with pneumonia in a hut at my head.

Wife beating at Rapids at Stanley Pool, and on Lulua riv. as we went to M.

Roll of thunder and rush of wind thru. forest.

White ants—their whirr under the ground cloth, and in the thatch overhead.
Lusambo.

Arrived at 3 a.m. after 4 hours' ride.

Headed S.E. at head of this hill. 11 a.m.,

Came from store here. 2.50 a.m., lost all


Was confirmed at about 25 years. Lost all

apart of time. Chief of this hill. Another child

billed here. 100 & 110. Another. 200.

90 & 100. Mfumbe's house. Pinned on.

First sight. A very full swift stream. Isaiah


Ever heard of us. Found here. It was a

time to get here. One to the driver.

Wichelanche. 3 weeks since new. No long

well nourished. For 2 fr. per trip for one

a month.

Kachibole. Not told. Told to the chief.

him. No. 3. Shot hunting. 4. Started

from up to the chief. Told Lusambo

not to ask that. 100 & 110 more. We have seen.

Tekari. 40. Flat to the driver. At foot of hill.

some 200 ft. We're not alone. Hot.

Good. Several head remiss. W. Hunt on

not 2.10.

Mr. A. in hunting. To win. We are.

over. 100. The driver. Lie. T. flat track. We

are. The French. No track. We are.
she complained to Police she living on one ore jail by ship told them they were offenders. she protest in court tell R.C. 165. that she events all of the facts. One individual in invisible. He start up her, she come, where to blue, here. Her to her husband, she smart, walking, plants her feet, his hands, a hand. There is no fact 165. yes.

They proved that signed broad, right most classroom for them in. He had little ones. It never told for all, bring, planning who filled me, lying out his eyes showed the difficulties. It was doth like cast just to them. He she was a Negro they made no objection.

In discussion, when return to end. 

Page 84: 1. I can. 20. off these: this week, the with. 

Page 85: I left due to here.

Page 86: men, on ground, I take this. 

Page 87: there. He or, there, she.

Page 88: to them, and circumstances out. 

Page 89: only, together. He another go, and, another. The see, the returned. 

Page 90: at the end of. The they all the, he have, when I leave. 

Page 91: it was. The were, one dated. Have your help. 

Page 92: this. The guerrilla would, read now tell to you.
Husango - Batetile - (Cont.)

Hoax - Get here. Tonight. 10 Yi. To.

Confidence! Story, Cpl. on skirt. Steem.

Chief's wife - Came + salt at sea. I feel on tin tinke.

Ledge No. Middle age - short character -

rear rings in. Large brass male in wooden

shut. Passed clothed in a new print. 1.

Eh-eh-eh! - His. More ringed in. 2.

She was 10 Yi. Smel. With. What, Jones on

smoke and -. I was up basis of 3.

Burr. 10 Yi. A little broken.

We were here. Packaging. 12 little tricky.

Stillday - 4 large bags used. 10 Yi.

Deer - Chick - lost. Small wood - afterwars -

10 Yi. A new one. He was killed. We divided up

away the beach. Then from large packs.

Burr. Large packs. 4.

Hill a large boat. Came. Cote. 5.

4 pieces dist. 5 packages. Yes.

5.5. - Little. 6.

That was. 7.

It was to me inside.

12. 8.

Stocks - 20 patients. 9.

L. - 2 sets.

10.

12. 11.

Stocks. One in. 12.

12. 13.

Told us three. 13.

Some of the tin we never had one. 14.

14.

14.
Meditation Phil. 3:13 - 1. Record Pride.
  3. Not to remember.

2. Stretched forward — 4. The front armor to wear.
  13. With a sword.

3. High calling.

Note: With that call to get, to specialize to example — as C. Jesus.
Kurganian Cont'd

Water supply, S. 20 miles back to Chief.

T dem. Hand 38 acres, We are on a NW. 5. 500 ft. High. Hang of Rob 4,000 ft. ten.

C our to Hand 60 acres, very wooded, rich ad

W. the Indian is o. 10 acres.

C. very rich.

Count of 3.

Every family 3. 6 miles to do.

a. 10 acres of land of 3. 6 miles.

Villagers yet Is. 3. 10 acres.

Descended from.

Not yet declared.

No inst. p. a house

Dr. 3. 10. 4. 1. 2.

This town was formed a

1. 2. 1. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9.

At the first, no. of.

W. this is.

[Signature] W. van.
Longoria - Cont. | Indeed, Jan. 21/12.

Went to school in the morning, tomorrow, dancing, drawing, and music. P.M. - "The Love of Mankind." 4000 scholar. There is a great deal of small-minded intermediates. I hope all are good. Brought back with them.

Today I was this range and all we did reminds of some friends I had collected at the beach. The rest of the day was spent in writing. 3 volumes of "The Love of Mankind." 4000 scholar. Have them sent back.


[Further text continues]
Obodo from Anokoko 5½ hrs.
Wed. Jan'y 24-1912.

Lv. Anokoko 5½ hrs. Sun's still shin. stood
10 o'clock. Sun's shin 11'45. Wnd
WSW. 34. Last 2 hrs. Shaw & Co.

1. Dealted on 4 Villages -
2. 3 Kuli in-
3. Turnade in-
4. 7 Dist. in-

5. Obodo

Tumabose - 1½ hrs. 3½ hrs. for Anokoko -
Sambalunur (Cont. I) Bet.
Longonia.

At 11.30 - (Victoria P. Fuenta Langa).

Fresh figs. 4-5 lbs. contractors. Half used now.

Close to fruit. Arrive in time of night. Arive in the morning.

Extensive old orchard - little grass.
Mukundji from Schembo - 183 km travel.

Thues, Jan. 25, 1912.

S. Schembo at 6.30 - dark just up - shy beautiful.

Schembo reached a local Schembo at 8.30 - half way.

Schembo and petty sides. Large field of numbers and some trees.

Schembo: There is a triangle formed in this, 3 palms being at the base and the large trees standing well and tall.

Schembo: Fifty km.

Mukundji.

Inches from five minutes to Mukundji.
Y acts in favor of treating a mission at Ubon.

1. Stewards - $1.74 to feed.
2. Water is not abundant.
3. Hook - near by.
4. Near main road to Loei.
5. Loei is at more than 5-hours distant.
6. Adjacent to Ubon, but not too near.
7. People of Loei are friendly.
8. A number of small villages within a radius of 5-miles.
9. No mosquitoes.
10. X
invited us to a farewell ceremony in the palm house.

They seemed to have uniformly been kind and
receptive.

Allied in Africa.

1. Visit of Queen Victoria of Belgium'sOfficial
   Consul to the Ex-King.

2. Reception for the Ex-King's wife.

3. Visit to the Ex-King's African Villages.

4. Reception of the Ex-King's Knows along
   water course.

5. Reception of the Ex-King's wife at the home
   of the German Consul.

6. Visits of the Ex-King and his wife.

7. Reception of the Ex-King's wife at the German
   Consul's House.

8. Visit of the Ex-King's friend of the Ex-King's
   friend's friend.

9. Visit of the Ex-King's friend of the Ex-King's
   friend's friend.

10. Visit of the Ex-King's friend of the Ex-King's
    friend's friend.

11. Visit of the Ex-King's friend of the Ex-King's
    friend's friend.

12. Visit of the Ex-King's friend of the Ex-King's
    friend's friend.
Cinyema - Chief of Malakula.
Red Delicious (Cont.) Sept. 29, 1912.
Car right in turn at corner house first for ninety
degrees at end of street by lane.

Piece of dirt in file. Ripest.

Stuck to fence pole. Forked tree on this
piece of dirt in connection with the
main piece of dirt. Some dirt from the
imperial foundations.

L46

Hand in hole. Possible. P. B. Backer-
Mansions.

First fork first given.

First fork in one spade. Forked in one
spade.
Give me the facts that you read as you did the last time you looked at the records.
The book is full of mistakes. The first mistake was one of the worst. It was a
false start. The start should have been a more certain one. The second
mistake was the one that made me lose my way. It was a
false lead. The lead should have been a more certain one. The third
mistake was the one that made me lose my way again. It was a
false change. The change should have been a more certain one. The fourth
mistake was the one that made me lose my way once more. It was a
false step. The step should have been a more certain one. The fifth
mistake was the one that made me lose my way yet again. It was a
false attempt. The attempt should have been a more certain one. The sixth
mistake was the one that made me lose my way for the last time. It was a
false conclusion. The conclusion should have been a more certain one.
Munia Senga

Mt. Kanga from Mt. Kanga 3½°

10:30 a.m. Munbo-Kanga 10 km.

Climax—highland plains almost level with

few trees, bush vegetation, green, grassy

appearance. 

5:00 p.m. Fields. Cattle made their sound. Clear

Sky. A few flies in middle of afternoon.

7:30 p.m. Munbo-Kanga 10 km. From

mud to big rock. Mud river bed. Mountain

very high.

V: Deacon

J: Abraham

I: James

1:00 a.m. A small fire. A little wind.


Arrival of Nenbo Shigema - Chief of same
name met us. Largest of all our.

Europeans went with him. Shot Karambou.

He showed me to his house. I was taken to
his family room. He gave me a lot of things to eat.

We went to the river to bathe.

I was told to come.

We were still talking.

He told me to come to him for a long time.
Munin Sanga.
Membo A. Yamana (Conf.)

Friday, Feb. 12, 1912.

Made it at the end of last winter. Miss [name] made the wood and I made the frame. We have been working on it for a month or so. It is now complete except for the finishing touches.

The frame is 5 ft. 4 in. The finish is done in white paint.

The frame was made by a former pupil of mine.

All the pieces were cut out before completing the frame.

The whole thing has been finished.

The wood used is from the forest.
Henloe (1745, p. 151)

14. Herewere - after the - an English -

15. Subiect - in order to be a杠blation -

16. A considerable sum of - a letter -

17. The following is a draft - for the -

18. The letter - is delivered by -

19. Henloe's - of the -
20. Very fond of his first wife. Picked up in the train the day before; it was a surprise, I sent for her to see.

21. How are child in some respect. Curious did not disguise his curiosity. Fished much of everything but did not fish long. Have some men. The nearest to her were last in church last Wednesday. I like to rub things through. What will you do? If you are wanted to show your style here. Have men close. Less one. I think of sea.

22. Perhaps. Smothered. Yes. —
Revised by Miss. St. & rev. Estab. near

1. People. 
   - Native - Friendly - Clean - Intelligent

2. Location. Elevation - 1600 ft., nearest to good water facilities.
   - Millet, corn, rice, beans.


5. Related to Kongo and Equatorial.
   - Lake, forest, swamps.
   - Native - near
   - Station.

6. Transportation.


8. Building material.

9. Chief not only of Finance but responsible.
6. Providence.

1. Attention to report to Namos before

2. 15th June more for to visit the

3. More to the mission staff

4. Washington's arrival in India -

5. Arrived at Wombo Mission and

6. Wombo Mission placing anyone

7. Thoughts of Rizos // Rango

8. vomit to be held at 9am in

9. Wombo Mission constituting

10. 9am or 9.30
Where the compound would probably be left out. He asked him if there would be any difficulty about it. He replied, "I believe it will.

"Hook me up to the cattle under a tree by the road, and then I'll stand on one side and either rig a rope to pull us to the boat."

He then grasped my hand and said he would do a slight calculation and bring it all over his face. He grasped it and moved it to my face. He moved it and put it in his mouth. He moved it and put it in his mouth. He moved it and put it in his mouth. He moved it and put it in his mouth. He moved it and put it in his mouth.
(Number. cont.)

Storm. At 3.30 Wind from stormy. Stormy weather. Terrible. Wind so strong, one man fell into the water and was drowned. Two men were rescued in a lifeboat. Stormy weather. One man died. Two others were injured. One man was killed. A brave attempt was made to rescue him. But all the attempts failed. The Captain and two of the crew were killed. The others were rescued. The ship was almost a total loss. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost lost. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost. The storm continued for several days. It was a terrible storm. The ship was almost a total loss. The crew were very brave. The ship was finally rescued. The crew were very brave. The ship was almost lost.

Advice in my efforts 
To work with 

service. It was very gratifying to hear that, after 

for the first time, I felt as though 

trials, I was able to endure them with 

strength and faith. The thought of Sin's 

power was at times overwhelming, but I 

could rely on the protection of the Lord. 

We are indeed in a time of great 

persecution, but we must continue to 

trust in the Lord and his promises.
There was Monrovia, the capital, for the English, and the village of Poy Campbell, where I stayed. I
visited a small patch of tobacco in a near village. It was a good crop, but it was overgrown with
weeds. The land was owned by Chief Otambo.

Poy Campbell was a small, old, and homesick place.

We had...and...grains...coffee...
Mr. Goldenbrook stated

he had heard

many things

about Mr. Goldenbrook

but he was

not sure.

Chief Longfellow -

"Yes, Mr. Goldenbrook.

I think we

should consider

this matter.

Will you come

with me?

Yes, Chief Longfellow.

We will

consider this matter.

Thank you.

I

will come.

Chief Longfellow.

"We will consider

this matter.

Will you come

with me?

Yes, Chief Longfellow.

We will

consider this matter.

Thank you.

I

will come.

Chief Longfellow.

"We will consider

this matter.

Will you come

with me?

Yes, Chief Longfellow.

We will

consider this matter.

Thank you.

I

will come.

Chief Longfellow.

"We will consider

this matter.

Will you come

with me?

Yes, Chief Longfellow.

We will

consider this matter.

Thank you.

I

will come.

Chief Longfellow.
Memorandum

1. Will you go visit me when we open work in any of these villages? 47 -
   "I will go anywhere and whenever you are need and help you all in my heart."

2. Request to attend to the staff and support
   "We could take on the work."
   "We could build a corner for the children at this place."

3. In making application for a concession, I will help to the utmost to
   "The language is not unusual a few"
   "This approach at the department to the work

4. "It will be well to give all of this to the one unable to help
   "We will be unable to carry the burden."

5. Can invite some who have been to have assistance from him. This
   "I am not sure of how this will work."
6. She said God had made him a chief to help his people.
7. While he lied, the agent, to avoid capture, left the state. He was convinced that he did not promise.
8. She told him, "Because God is with me, you cannot overcome me or block some white man's justice.
9. She told him, "I want a man's fighting sense, but if you want and still will, I want to be your fighting sense.
10. We need to write a letter the same Sabbath night to get some mujeres to come.
11. She told me, "I am going to speak out. If they think that I am going to be quiet, they will.
12. In California, they can't do that. They can't book us, they can't do that. I have a mind of my own, and I'm going to fight."
13. She and I talked about all these things.
Onongdu (Cont.) Feb. 13 12.

Sir J. de l'Horizon Rose, Agent de la Companie "Staduili."

Eleven years in C.B. among T. Belgas 3 years in the Crown Doutains 2 M. Talong he gets. Much more is used. Cambodia - has some of it. It is white. They have only been doing it here. Spoke of one morning being cut as and laying the blame on the anthropologists. Rubbers - and variations. Gathered command under 3 classes. Some white bone. Red. Dark rubber is brittle. William shows me trees have been cut down. Rubber dege. Showing very scarce rubber on other tree. Fire - from 2 to 3 yrs. Important being price up to 30 to 50 dollars. France, also the price is high. Also, 50.

Rubber - cut three. M. holding to not.

Polyglott, "Unfortunately this work to die."

Must be printed. There are many important

Then don't afford us. I don't don't

Then under Polyglott the age is very common.
Blackwater Fever.

...that says he had 15, T. - Whiten, fuse.

...sent my father to see if him had

...fell in Red. Head to Whiten. Had seen

...afterwards. Says once 150 Whiten live, but it

...drowning the rest of us. We're alive, but it

...heavenly worth it among them.
Friday April 12 1912.

Located on south bank Congo-50 ft. high-Gov. Post-R.C. mission. Fine ave. raphia palas, vegeta. gard.-parade chimps
ground-forty Belgians-large native vil. anoiz river.
Trabu is almost due west of Ikoko on Lake Ntumba-
Cargo discharged-200,5 gal. flagons wine-60 cases beer,
sacks for Copal fr. Lake Tumba-cases canned food.
Belgians not learned art of living off products of soil
they live rather off the natives.
Hubangi mouth on R. side Congo. Discov. by Grenfell-
Feb. 20 84-overlooked by Stanley-discharged 200,000 cu.
in. per sec.-pale brick red. Is the 2nd. afflu. of Cong
Kasai the first being 700yds. wide at Kwa K. and disch-
321,000cu. ft. per sec.
Kasai most. imp. Commer. and Evangel. -while Hubangi
most Polit. and Ethnograph.
Lake Ntumba-reservoir for Congo-rises and falls 10 ft.
Natives dif. fr. Babangi of C. shore. Bua or Fizzy hunt-
ers fr. E. side of Lake. Make pile cloth fr. fibreof
Raphia P. like Kasai trices.
Bua Copal-abundant and found washed up on E. shore off.
water dark rusty red-shores iron stone-shallow.
Umao (Cont.)

sixty vil, no., one large 20 m. inland on S. bank.
French, bands go Sunday 3-6 m. as in Korea.

Horn pr. meet, suggested by natives 5h o.c. at the ring
of "The Peal of Hope-Liverpool.
Schools on Sta. 101 boys and girls. In Dist. 2600.

Sch. strike sev. yrs. ago. Christ. feast and distrib.

of prizes to her boys just 3 mos. in ended the stri.

Death. Fred. Oram founded miss. w. Mr. Forfeitt. Returned
from first furin.g mos.Too short. In less than 3 yrs. died
let. fr. home, wh. much bright. the suffer., but on Feb. 17
1804, he very tranquilly breathe his last. Just before
he d. he was heard to whisper,"May my test. be made a
bless., for Jesus xxx. Christ. says,"Then after a while,
"And now, dear Lord, take me" ill so 

Brave, warm hearted, intensely in earnest, plodding and ener-
getic, Oram old...ill be spared. But he had won the hearts o
of the peo. "Those wild Boono to ladys had never before known
a friend so good, so pat, so wise, to help them. The lit
of his life still works. His dying pr. has been heard-
his testimony has been made a bless. His remains lie bur. o
on the hill, 100 ft. above the river, beside a beau.clust.
of palm trees. No nobler epitaph old. be writ. for him thar

the very words one hears from nat. lips-"He loved us.
He died for us. We loved him."

W. W. H. W.
Death, H. P. Ralfern had been out nearly 3 yrs. Got
chilled when str. first struck N. E. Trades above Sierras
Leone. Waited half an hr. on deck before he put on thicker
clothes. Had fever, yielded, he landed at Madeira to re-
cuperate and got same eve. from congest. of lungs and his
now cured by the kind hands of Dr. and Mrs. Smart.

Cannibalis: Some time since Mr. F. and wife went to South
bank of G. to itinerate. A carrier fell sick and another
was left in the vil. to nurse and bring him on. Fail to
hear 2 others were sent back to bring true. When they fail
to report, Mr. F. investigates and found all 4 has been kill
and eaten.

Choice for better. Smith reports: "Cannibalis in the town
feel the same is a thing of the past. The coast of kil.
slaves for bur. & dead chiefs, has rec. its death rite.
This for witchcraft is no long. open. prast. Faith in
potishes and mei. men is grad. dying out.

Obstacles to Mission:
1.- Upon re. to the Capt. Sallev at Lidia, found on beach
140 casks beer, 20 five gal. flag. wine, against 19 bales
cloth, 20 sacks salt, 16 cases merchan, or 136 to 137.

2.- Drunk pass. fell in ditch and when pull out a nat. had
to hold and guide him over the gang plank.

3.- Native sold, three stick of fire good and knock.

4.- Poor war of a cannibal tribe came to sell hanes and manco.
She was so weighted w. 20 lbs. of grass roots and her hus-
ts of def. in sea. live by Mr. P. Har.

5.- Civilized.
Upto or Bombo. Thurs. April 18 1812. B.M.S.

Location—great bend of Congo 2° 10' N. on R. bank. 300ft. high and 2 m. N. of Lisala the port.

Time—11½ A.M. All 4 of us walk to Miss. very hot.

Missionaries—Mr. Mrs. Wm. L. Forbes, Mr. Mrs. Kenrae Smith.

Mr. Mrs. J. H. Barker at Pool on furlough delightful, lunch, spent 2 hrs. study, Miss.

Situation—excellent, high hills, good drainage, fine spring, large compound, good and flow garden.

Three miss. houses, church, two schools, dispensary.

Congo—3 m. wide, and 12 m. higher up. From Stan. Pool hills 2400 m., no hills 4000 m. below Upto 70 m. uninhabited forest.

Signed May 26 1812 Hearty welcome.

Tribe Bengal and Naga in adjour. vil. Fish. and Agri. respectively.

Price of Stat. (11 hectares) 800 brass rods, 2 pieces cloth, 2 forks, 2 spoons, 2 mirrors, 1 cup beads, 1 cup cowries.

Villages—Above and below in shade of open quad. for defense. Houses corr. thatched rough, sides horizon sticks blankets.

Ornaments in old days—Bentley (M) "The adornments most affected in the old days were necklaces of mink shot of leg bones of fowls. These were counted treasures indeed, and no slave girl might wear them; death was sure punish... indeed the m. who presented heads to a slave wife would be put to death."

Industrial—Saw pit, carp. shop, brick yard, tailoring.
Church-Gift of Friend in Eng.-seats 800, iron frame, gal.
iron roof, many windows, large ventila. and is capable of
indef. exten. Plan by Capt. F. Longland, built by Bristol
firm, cost $5000 laid down. At dedica. 20 met. chiefs, 16
others, 28 Europeans. Combines strength, durability, economy,
capacity, air space, portability. No serv. poss. in rain on
ce of noise, but Natives nev. come out in rain.
House- One res. built of wood by Bristol firm, timber cre-
ated v. a prew, called "Solignum." Double roof with 10
in. bet. on a of bats. They even get under the corrugati.
Translations-An. Forfeitt had made sev. Gospels in old
riverine tribal lang. but noy work. at N.T. in more com-
mon lang.
Medical Work- Dispens. conduct. by Smith. Sent several sick
missions to Colilo for opera. Saw one more table-there
Need doctor and hosp. Very short handed.
Religious often abt. sell.wives. Wives bot. a sen. here.
Just read. for protect. girl of 14 who has been sold 10
times. This morn. I saw sev. girls loaded w. brass wire;
miting sale. They old, hardly walk and old not stoop.
Popular-21 yrs. ago naked, fighting, slavery, diminish.
how clothed better, reserving, slavery bet. tribes ceased.
Pop. increase, not much sleep sick. here. Food abund.
Ayer, vil. pop. 1000, and some 10,000
Police-Native initative, selfsup. One in ten evangels.
at Dolence. First con. bap. 1890 now 150 mem. Gosp.pr.in
Yambinga, Sat. April 20, 1912.

Location—N. bank Congo.

Tribe—Yambinga.

Tribal marks—Men radiating lines of oil. Wo. concen. dir., and jet black on face, or geomet. lines of black crop. of oil and soot.

Men—Taller than Banyala, deep chest, muscular, three nats.

Women—Man, the canoes, cultivate, keen traders, loin cloth lowest seen, wonder, how it is retained.

1. Heads of old Wo. shaved, younger hair put up incoiffures, remark for elaborateness.

2. Ornaments—red, porcupine quills, etc., through nose horizon.

One brass amulet in mouth, stick.

Canoes—Larger, harder, irregular tree trunks, handle long, slender, loose rice, handle.

Food—abundant. Manioc 15 in. circ., Squash seeds, Dried fish.

Ants 3 bu., 300,000, Palm oil, Cane. All brot. by Wo.

Clothes—Salt, hoop iron, bracelets, francs.

Houses—poor, rough thatch, walls palm leaf, smoke leaf.

Furnish., mats, wooden stools, square, round.

Diseases—1 scrof., 1 lep., 1 hunch back.

Child—numerous, well nourished.

Fetish—small dead snail, or forked stick, bow leaning against one, traces of food on ground, cov. 4 mats.
Baskets—Deep oval, rectangular with small end at bow. All well made of palm fibre and fibre.

Fish nets of same material made by men.

Young Hunter—Boat on bank by river, three men in.

Note—Rectangular baskets carried. Strip around purchased beans in Mexico.

Weaver bird—counted 550 nests in one baboosch tree.

Note: Seat & bed made in vil. place—tie top on off of branches. Small seat & bed to each are needed in utilizing suggest fr. native—but none achieved beyond.
Neveille Anvers, 140 N. Sat. May 11 1912.


Sleep. Sick. Contain a cook arrested & forced by Dr. & Condemned to go to Mount. Cant. desired to take him to his broth. at Colquhounville or "Blacks, desert a red team." a Dr. who wanted to show his authority.

Mary will destroy by fire of S. bank 2 S.S.

Insects. Found two lizards, one of centipede, 2 spiders plus 1 elephant fly. One taste in my coat.

Tart. Intense much felt. My own. Our now on myself.

Iora b. Justice of State.

Pass. A rabbit's fur. Adverse complain loudly to.

State: Public. 4 comments. a. 3320. b. 1234.

12.1. arrives. Ill... Water brook. & took a reported on Chief de Plais. Came his 3 edges for it worth 3 ft.


Aery & says it makes no bones. a. son the native of short

Test. States that is going on all the time. Says: State.

Magazines are full of complain. tricks. 1 ver. to

officials görev to keep for their friends or their

enemies. To be complained to Vanderveldt, head of the

inlist party. Says: I am not a foreigner complaining to.

State, I am a loyal citizen of Belgium? only demand my

rights.

Elephants fight by Nat. a. spear & knives, or crooked

nits to each other only come for water.
London Sat. Oct. 7 1912.

Arrived Southampton 4.30 pm. London 8.30 pm. Imperial Hotel.  

Sunday 8 Oct. 1912.

Morning Miss Hood and I hear Mr. Olley of Manchester-  
at Lyceum Theater-Subject-Mary and Martha.  
Afternoon-Canon Hanson at Westminster. Stood at the spot  
where the slab covers the remains of David Livingstone.  
It bears the following inscription:

Brought by Faithful Hands  
Over Land and Sea,  
Here rests  
David Livingstone  
Missionary, Traveller, Philanthropist,  
Born March 19, 1815,  
At Blantyre, Lanarkshire.  
Died May 4, 1875,  
At Chitambos Village, Ilala.  
For thirty years his life was spent in an unceasing effort  
to evangelize the native races, to explore the undiscovered  
secrets, and abolish the desolating slave trade of Central  
Africa, where with his last words he wrote:

"All I can say in my solitude is, may Heavens rich bless  
ing come down on every one-American, English, Turk-  
who will help to heal this open sore of the world."

The following inscription in Latin is found along the  
right border of the stone:

Tantus Amor Veri, Quod Est Quod Noncere Malin  
Quam Fluvii Causas Eascula Tanta Latenties.

Along the left border the following:

Other Sheep I Have Which Are Not Of This Fold,  
Them Also I Must Bring, And They Shall Hear My Voice.
Banana - 9-12. Mon. Thus. Nov. 2 - 1911

5. Arc lead on E. side - low green coast line -
dark range hills behind - side of continent. Seemed
or t. ships to amount - red like bundle in woods in U.S.
New last up leave had settled - strike at height same
color, feel Dec 21 in French W. Gilbert before break. Have
finished this Gospel piece by Antwerp.
6. Arc passed 110 - light on E. it.

7. On t. N. then Snake point. Big gray str. t. Star
and gun. See 300 small weeks dated boats on
send banks.

8. Arc on Banana on arrow of it crossed W. t.
Cove atent point. Field headquarter line. Point f. spit
called French pt.

Riv.

Banana to Bona 48 in. 13. Vo Western 28 mo.
Cue at Congo 10 ft. Ex found enclad by tide when
under for 50 hr. Lead break having 75 ft. after 12
of str. in t. Cue hoe it is in daily still part of
the density. T end out by day-30 high.
Depth in mouth 500 feet. Depth to bar 19 f. low tide.

Banana Harbor.

An inlet in a bank of 1/2 a creek of Bayorn.
Home: plumbers, 2 male, 2-5menn, and 1 Irish cop.
Aro. 100 f. 30 ft. - 10 ft. - 10 ft., - 10 ft. - 10 ft.
Reg. 100 f. 30 ft. 10 ft. 4 f. 10 ft. 10 ft.
Efforts these days been very small. British.

Boating, boats being ferried to and from harbor.

Cane de co. Congo 1782.
Nov. 2 [illegible]

To [illegible]

Great thanks, Mr. [illegible].

Since you mentioned it, I have been looking for [illegible] for a while. My brother [illegible] mentioned it in his letter, and I have been trying to find it ever since. I finally managed to procure it from [illegible].

The [illegible] are also commendable. I have been using them for some time now and find them very suitable for [illegible].

I am going to see [illegible] next week, as [illegible] mentioned in his letter. I hope to get some [illegible] from him.

Please let me know if you have any other [illegible] that you would recommend.

Yours,

[illegible]
## Journey to Belgian Congo - 1913-14

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Event</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Left London</td>
<td>Nov 5</td>
<td>1913</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Antwerp</td>
<td>Dec 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Dec 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Boma (Welo)</td>
<td>Dec 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Dec 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Kivulahwe</td>
<td>Dec 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Dec 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Kinshasa</td>
<td>Dec 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Dec 26</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Leopoldville</td>
<td>Jan 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Jan 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Leopoldville</td>
<td>Jan 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Jan 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Leopoldville</td>
<td>Feb 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Feb 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Kikwit</td>
<td>Feb 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Feb 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Vezi</td>
<td>Feb 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left</td>
<td>Feb 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arr. Leopoldville</td>
<td>Apr 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

*Note: The dates and events are handwritten and not clearly legible.*
Drinking in the Congo.

... A disgrace to Xn. civilization. & threatens r. ext. of every success, perpet. of this war.

Examples:
1. Capt. of boat drank till 2 A.M. gave war dance, fourry, boat had to be nailed - next day by 2 negroes.
2. Sgt. of Comp. told of 2 men sick & died while Sr. was boring in his head, over a case of gin.
4. Sgt. of Co. told be of a Dr. diseased w. syph. & constant, drunk then he sent the crew boy 3 times. 2in a hyno. of quitting ture & in the hyno. 5hr.
5. Charged 120 fr. for 4 visits.
6. For no. Dec. 1 1fr. Dr. took 100 fr. dish and card.
7. I received 2,000 fr. in ship during a trip.
8. Due to drink, found his patient near 3 days.
9. On one trip 10 men drunk 6 cases, three drunk 5 cases on one voyage. 2 ships. Capt. had to order one of them to arm himself from his cabin.

A.C. priest-Pere Corban told us a Capt. of boat I say, friends began of both. Grindy left him after midnight took a lift, 2 nights in a row. Ever in a great start, an case of beer. T. friend quit late 1st. night the next a.

Day break no use just finished. 1 case his negro on.

affair to go. 1 man 3 yer. one year old. sat down.

face on his breast lean, arms able fast hold.
9. I met a nice French official who had been called at 6 P.M. to support a Curé. We had been struck by essentials. Next morning, he did not go because of effete morning entertainment. That because of these faults.

Absinthe

Prohibited in 1861. A cap of just fired coffee. A costs 500 fr. because of "consolering motor" to French girl.

On one boat in face of this rustic, t. liquor has given out, t. absinthe is produced. M. Cauz, whom his negro mistress assured her will to drink-she had spent 35 years on it. I even tried to use a little girl to drink with it.

10. I called upon M. Théa in Paris. Another official was.

Before I came so enquired all not see me. Next day he was expected salary but did not return.

11. Met a official who insisted. He said:

"First, I was trying to preserve his moustache, as said..."
S. S. "Luxembourg" — Adresses:

Monsieur Saboleia
Commissaire de district de I classe
Disneybeek
Bruxelles.
Monsieur Ver Geynct.
Lieutenant
adjoint  32nd major.
19 Avenue Maceau
Ixelles
Bruxelles.
Capitaine Commandant
dercanegée
Regiment des Carabiniers
Place Dáilly
Bruxelles.
M. van Soust de Birkenfelt
ingénieur T. S. F.
Liaeken,
Bruxelles.
Frère Girbriel
Frère Chrysologue
des Frères de la Charité
Strop Gante
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Missionary Society</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1878</td>
<td>B.M.S. Bethel Missionary Society</td>
<td>Rev. E. A. Wilson, B.A. - Sec'y, 19 Furlong St., London.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1878</td>
<td>S.Y.S. Swedish Miss. Society</td>
<td>17, Station St., London.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1878</td>
<td>C.B.M. Congo Bashi Miss.</td>
<td>14, St. John's, London.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1879</td>
<td>C.B.M. - Christian Miss. Alliance</td>
<td>21, Stanley House, 19, St. London.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1879</td>
<td>F.C.C. - Western Independent Miss.</td>
<td>11, Menzies Rd., Alliance, 1112, Condon, Miss.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Directeur : Belgien Officiers,

Lusambo

1er le Commandant J. Bient
Commissaire du district au Tshise

2e M. le Commandant Baukede (524)

3e M. le Capitaine Dambels

4e M. Pierache
Chef de Station

5e M. N. Gaye Massiry

6e M. Collado

Kakomba Kombwe

1er M. Compa ( absent)
Chef du poste

2e M. Bient et
Agence des Impôts

Kakomba Kombwe

1er le Lieutenant L. Cirémpion
Sous-chef de la police

2e M. Paul Ndadé
Sac de Banque (liege)

3e M. Mwataste
Sous-chef de Police.
Rena Dihéle,

1. M. Jules Lardot
   le chef de poste.

2. M. Emile Béjoven
   75 ans — 85 ans.


   10 ans — 40 ans.

4. M. Marin Hossen.

   Surveillant de travaux.
Societe Commerciale d'Afrique.

- Lusando
  - Walter Lahn (Gen.)
  - Born von Rhein
- Tsembalanga
  - Edouard Vander Aveet (Commissaire)
  - (Compagnie des Ivoires)
- Lucarburg
  - Dr. J. P. Schietgen (Gen.)
- Bakua decorators
  - Dr. A. F. Vrijt (Dutch) - C. K.
- Kasonga-Drafters
  - Mr. Cos (1), S. C. (2)
Directory - Company Agents.

1. Théo Tulliez
   Agent S.C.T.A. à Kasko, Konka.

2. Arthur Roze
   Agent de la "Comfina" à Maradi.

3. Mgr. D'Alvèrèola
   Directeur de la Société
   la "Comfina" à Maradi.

   Commission Internationale.


6. Hermann Auge
   Rep. of C. Weimar, Hambourg.
   Société Commerciale de Belg-Hollande
   Homme à Hambourg, Allemagne.
   5, Katalla Tune St. à Berlin.
   Shein, 1913, a Munich.
Directory Company Agents

F. van den Kerkhove
Agent Compagnie du Kasai
Bruxelles, Congo Belge

P. Lamory
Manager Compagnie du Kasai
Bruxelles, Congo Belge

L. C. Roussin
Chief Engineer
Compagnie du Kasai
Bruxelles, Congo Belge
Directory - Missionaries (Cont.)

1. Rev. H. H. Campbell - C.M.S. 
   Honga.

2. Rev. H. H. Campbell - C.M.S. 
   Honga. (Missionaries) Tanga.

   Yarima.

4. Mr. A. Seign. & Miss H. Stanley - A.S.M.S. 
   Mafuta.

5. Rev. Cameron.


7. Rev. T. R. Martin - B.M.S. 
   - A.B.M.S. 
   A. B. M. S.


10. Rev. His. - D. K. 


   - A. B. C. 


   Rev. H. W. Warken.
   Rev. H. C. R. Longlands - Kinghassa.

14. Mr. A. M. C. - A. P. E. C. 


17. Rev. W. B. Scott - W. B. Scott.


19. Mr. W. H. R. E. - W. H. R. E. 
   W. H. R. E. 
   - A. P. E. C. 
   - W. H. R. E. 
   - W. H. R. E.
Rev. L. D. + Mrs. Haigh
Mennonite Church, Alliance
Rev. J. W. C. Leiz
Hanoeha
Rev. Mr. H. Westcott
Jin Kong -
S. S. Elisabethville.

Letter to Dr. Humpower. 
Avril 5 1914.

Monsieur le Docteur D. L. Humpower,
Wembo Niama, Congo Belge.

Mon cher Docteur:
J'ai bien reçu votre lettre à Matadi, 
et vous en remercie. Monsieur Mangum et moi passions 
deux jours dans la maison du Rev. J. L. Botaza, mais le d 
dernière nuit nous couchions à bord avant le départ.
À Boma le Consul américain, Monsieur le Harry A. McBride 
me reçut très bien, et ma exprimé le désir de présenter 
ses compliments à madame votre femme.
Il y a beaucoup passagers sur l'Elisabethville, et ce 
n'est pas encore fini. Le steamer, la dernière nuit, 
resta à Dakar pour prendre 100 tonnes de charbon.
Le numéro de ma cabine est cinq. Elle très confortable, et je puis beaucoup travailler. Être sans travail, 
serait pour moi être très malheureux.
Monsieur Mangum a en le sel de mer, mais il sera reta 
bli avant peu. Sa cabine est proche.
Beaucoup de gens sont de mauvais marins. Je ne suis 
peu bon marin, mais puis rester longtemps sans être malad 
ème quand la mer est forte.

Aussi bien Monsieur le Docteur mes civilités exprimées

Y. E. Lambuth.

J'espère arriver à Anvers en le troisième jour de 

 cette mois.
The Foreign Policy of 18th Century

1. "The Hohenzollerns were not very determined..."
   His rule 1713-4, became 1740, etc.
   Since 1713-7, no Enthic, etc.

2. His first 200 y. indelible in policy.
   Naval splendor, in 1708 - "A 12 Ind."
1. H. T. policy defensive before W. ship of
2. m. of 3. m. of
3. 200 yards.
4. 20. 30.
5. 40. 50. 60.
6. 70.
7. 80.
8. 90.
9. 100.
10. 110.
11. 120.
12. 130.
13. 140.
14. 150.
15. 160.
16. 170.
17. 180.
18. 190.
19. 200.
21. 220.
22. 230.
23. 240.
24. 250.
25. 260.
26. 270.
27. 280.
28. 290.
29. 300.
30. 310.
31. 320.
32. 330.
33. 340.
34. 350.
35. 360.
36. 370.
37. 380.
38. 390.
39. 400.
40. 410.
41. 420.
42. 430.
43. 440.
44. 450.
45. 460.
46. 470.
47. 480.
48. 490.
49. 500.
50. 510.
51. 520.
52. 530.
53. 540.
54. 550.
55. 560.
56. 570.
57. 580.
58. 590.
59. 600.
60. 610.
61. 620.
62. 630.
63. 640.
64. 650.
65. 660.
66. 670.
67. 680.
68. 690.
69. 700.
70. 710.
71. 720.
72. 730.
73. 740.
74. 750.
75. 760.
76. 770.
77. 780.
78. 790.
79. 800.
80. 810.
81. 820.
82. 830.
83. 840.
84. 850.
85. 860.
86. 870.
87. 880.
88. 890.
89. 900.
90. 910.
91. 920.
92. 930.
93. 940.
94. 950.
95. 960.
96. 970.
97. 980.
98. 990.
99. 1000.
Journal.

Boma--Matadi--Friday Nov. 28 1913.

Leave Boma, at 7 A.M. As we steamed by the town we saw Mr. Campbell on his upper porch, and Mr. McBride in front of his office having a last look at us. Soon passed the island opposite the town which resembles a lion couchant, and struck boldly up stream. v. its strong current.

Scene: is wild, bold and strikes one as approaching the grandeur of the upper reaches of the Yangtze above Hankow.

Noki: This terminus of Portuguese territory impresses the traveller as being more dead than alive.

Matadi ar. 10.30 after pass. Lapsleys grave and steaming thro. the Devils Cauldron. I found the engineer stand with anxious face midships until we were safely thro. But the danger is far greater going down because the boat has been lying idle for ten days, and it is the first trial of the engines after steam is up.

Mr. L. O. Gomes, Agt. of T. A. B. M. U. met us : his men and got us thro. Customs without dif. after lunch. Then on to sharf almost refused to register in a little shed where papers had to be made out. Some things frightful. They claimed that on Sat. night noon it reached 125 in v. shade. I do not doubt it. It was simply as much as a man life was worth to stand long in that sun, with the heated air confined between the rocky hills and the steamer.

Sharf: T. scans on to sharf beggars description. White face, black bodies--white duck suits-breath clouts--green goggles-red face--long beards--black gowned priests including the Bishop of Stanleyville dressed in white uniform-gold
brad; brass bolts; safety pins; missionaries and traders. As usual t. missionaries declaration was taken at face value— a high compliment. May t. standards never be lowered.

Our Goods. At last all heavy packages were taken to t. R. R sta. and our hand luggage went w. us to t. home of Mr. G. there his American wife fr. Chicago was ready to receive us and give us a real home meal at 6P.M.

The Missionary Agency. Very necessary and as real miss. as actual evangel. work. Hard—exacting—unhealthy—often unthankful, but absolutely neccess. and probably saves many a val. life. Mr. G. is busy fr. morn. til. night and doubts his ability to retain t. Presby. agency and thinks he cannot assume ours. after this yr.
Journal.

Matadi-- Saturday--Nov. 29 1913.

Spent most of the day writing for the mail.

Agencies: Called v. Dr. M. and Mr. G. upon R. R. officials to find if they undertake transport of our goods. They agree if we have declar. made out in London or Matadi. The Bank will do same if deposit is made in advance. In case of difficulties arising we wld. have no special agent interested enough to look into matters. Conclusion—it will be better to get the A. B. M. U. agent to employ a Coast man for clerical work and to run errands. Must discuss this matter v. A. P. C. M.

Baptist Mission: Called at 5 P. M. on Mr. Phillips and Messrs Jones and Longland. Also at Swedish Mission and met some of t. friends v. whom I traveled home two yrs. ago. T’o miss. don’t v. fever.

The foodings. They had to return to Eng. by t. same str. on v. they came out, because of Mrs. foodings condit. she came in spite of Medical protest. No miss. shld. be per- v. come to Africa without a clean bill of health.
Journal


Light clouds—warm threatens rain. Cool nights.
Anchored last night against a low island. Fog in the early morn. Our men despite hippos prowling about slept on shore.

Morning Prayer: T. first thing to arrest my attention was singing "What a Friend we have in Jesus." It came in a great volume from the throats of 58 black fellows who had cut wood the day before, slept on the bare ground with little to keep off the chill. T. song ended and I saw every head bowed while the leader stood there in their midst barely outlined in the fog making intercession, not for them alone, but pleading earnestly for Kabengale and his missionaries, whom they were helping to convey to the Batetela country.

Nor did they forget to mention Mutombo Kutchi (Gilbert).

It is these things that find us at the deepest depths of our being. How can one feel so deeply attached to them despite their many faults and weaknesses. If China was my first field, Africa is my last responsibility. God help me to be true to it.

My thoughts before rising centered upon T. King of God. O Lord may Thy Kingdom come in all the earth—speedily. O Zion haste, delay not. Give us t. joy of knowing that Thy Son has been enthroned in every land.

Papyrus: Large quant. on t. L. bank. Five ft. high—graceful spreads at top like a peacock’s feather. Makes one think of t. feather fans carried over Egyptian princes.
Leissmann Pool: is the expansion of the Kasai at the entrance of the Ngini which brings a black current down all the way to the mouth. Passed large State Planta on the left bank.

Hippopotami: Saw at least 20 during the morning. Nearly always in shallows near the end of small islands or lagoons.

Elephants: Three grazing in high grass half mile off.

Crocodiles: Several lying on sand banks. Tom shot one.

He ran for the river mouth wide open, and after reaching the water continued to flounder—evidently being reeled a mortal wound. They look like sticks and logs that it is difficult to distinguish them. The native eye detects their presence immediately.

Dima: Arr. 4 PM. Meet M. Simon who was at Luebo and was glad to see Dr. M. Called w. Dr. M and Mumpower on the Director of Kasai Co. M.

Discussed cotton, tobacco, pineapples, rice, and cocoa. He is seriously disturbed at the fall in price of rubber. He gave me let. of introduction to M.

We hope to ascertain from the latter poss. of navigating the Lufu river to Lufu itself. If so we shall be in 3 days of Lufu. Niama was a good road.

Steamer on Lufu. If navigable I shd. at once adopt plans for raising funds for building such a boat—say $20,000

Post Master: West Coast man memb. of C. M. S. speaks good English, and has held the post for six yrs. Bought two stamps at one Franc each. Has an elephant w. native about to spear him.
Journal.

Dec. 12. cont.

Baptism service. After supper there came to t. Lapsley some twenty people t. helper at Dima. Among these 15 were catechumens. The deck was cleared of chairs, t. table pushed back, and Dr. M. examined them in groups. Half were women, all in earnest and ready to give a proof of t. faith in response to t. quest. "Can you forgive those who treat you badly?" a woman said "I trust. I may be able to do so by t. grace of Jesus Christ." Who old. have made a better reply? They were interrogated concerning the marriage relation, their readiness to support t. Gasp, and willingness to bear witness. After prayer Dr. M. baptized I4; t. XXX Helpers daughter being t. only exception on account of age - a weet tot, but very anxious and well instructed.

Add address. I gave them a short address on The grace of Jesus Christ as gift to be coveted and prayed for: The love of God as a motive; and Guiding power of t. Holy Spirit.

Contribution. T. church treasurer brought Fr. 45 as t. gift of t. little group of Christians at Dima to be applied at Luebo to t. exsation of t. Gasp. !!!! Also quite a sum as proceeds of books sold. Verily t. levé is at work. Wonderful hour. The dark forest x. t. moon struggling thro. as a back-ground, t. mighty river a symbol of life and pov. sleeping silently by, and Morrison t. heroic missionary with hands uplifted invoking t. gift of t. Holy Spirit upon them, the helper and the church,
The hour was late when we bade them good bye, and shook hands. We were weary with the experiences of the day eighteen hours of study, observation, visits, and indoc- trination, but I could not go to rest without lifting my heart of hearts to God who had made the day—such a day possible. With my face to the Batetela country I shall plan and expect great things of Him who has given the Promise of a day-spring from on high.
Journal.


Fish traps at Singkudi very ingenious. Inverted cones. Large fish like a cat in one. Several chickens brought for sale—must have found we were Methodists. One old wo. very persistent—a pity she did pick a chicken and make a skirt for she was not much better off than the little boy she before told was clothed in sunshine, but now not so much as that.

Trading. Our men were so eager to get fish and cassava that they pressed into an old canoe made from a trunk of a crooked tree, w. t. result that 2 fell overboard, in the midst of yells and laughter. They did not let their salt get wet, however, for that was their precious barter goods. One had his in an old coffee cup, another in a shuck, etc. The old wo. bounded from root to root, swung from branches and displayed an amount of activity that was wonderful. She sold her chickens.

Gospel of Mark. I gave a copy w. a lead pencil to Mushi and after writing his name and mine in it, he seemed deeply grateful. I was sorry to part with this young Timothy.

T. Gospel curiously enough was prepared by Mr. Seig and presented to me by Dr. Ritson as I passed thro. London.

Ant-hills. Several on L. bank 15 ft. high and a series like a city wall w. parapets. Termites.
Journal


Rained nearly all day.

Reading. Spent most of t. morn. reading Bible-ideal life
by Drummond, the International Rev. of Miss. and Sermons
and Addresses by G. H. Morrison-Glasgow.

Services. Dr. W. held service with t. crew just after dinner.
I am always impressed by these boat services—every face
was uplifted—every eye rivited upon t. preacher. Surely
this faithful seed sowing will yield an abundant harvest.

"Gold bug." Dr. Mumpower picked up a vine on t. bank near
t. boat wh. bore beautiful yellow flowers, and had on it
a tiny bug smaller than the tiniest cuff button, but curiously
in what seemed to be mother of pearl inlaid and embossed
with gold.

Deserted village. It appealed to me all day because its empty
huts, broken pottery, garden trampled upon by elephants who
seemed this time in League with Belgians who had terrified
the villagers by seizing their young men for t. army. One
lone man appeared with his wife and baby. T. wife had all their
earthly poss. in a basket on her back. T. policy of t. Belgi-
ians is ruinous. No constructive effort as far as native
is concerned. Measures arbitrary and discouraging.

Sermon. Preached to our little group at 7.30 on Isa. 40:9


0 thou that dost good tidings to Zion, get thee up into
the high mountain. The messenger—The message—The Vision.

I trust t. message of t. ev'ry was blessed by t. Holy Spirit.
Journal

Dima-Kassa river, Saturday, Dec. 13, 1913.

Cool Temp. 70. Cloudy. River high.

7 A.M. Left wood village just below Dima after the men had choppad talked and sung nearly all night. Bélubas are the noisiest people in Congo. But they are willing workers, happy-go-lucky, and are in demand by all the companies as far as the Pool.

Primitve scene. But with the great forest in background. Man hovering over embers of night fire, woman kneeling over a stone rubbing cassava in preparation for their meal, only a scant cloth around body, two children fishing by the side of the gigantic skull of a hippo.

Blacksmith, here Gilbert and I saw the native forge-bellows worked w. 2 sticks by a man standing over T smith. Most ingenious.

Old Lansley, As we passed Dima we saw old Lansley in the service of t K.C. In pass, about our wash-jack in lieu of other means grabbed a tin cup in one hand and a kettle in the other and waved furiously by way of a salute to some friend.

Passed many fish-traps, dense forest where the elephants tore up bridge to plantation-forest-beautiful w its stately trees rearing their crested heads full 100 ft. Vistas here and there. Umbrousous giants of deep and light green w here and there flowering vines, orchids, and trailing plants.

Village of Mushlu Kankonde. I L. bank, hailed by young man-
Mushi Kankondi several years ago begged Mr. Seig to take him to Ibanji for instruction. Remained 2yrs.—returned to Mpango to teach his people to Baboma. Had a sch.of 20 several catechumens—they support him. Priest came one night and took 6 of his boys—they never turned up again. One has died, the others are at Mpango up river. The chief is a woman, middle age. The chief died without sons and she succeeded. Is favorable to Xnty. but Mushi says an older man—one of his beard would be necessary to convince her. When I asked how he came to seek Mr. Seig, he replied "I do not know except that the Spirit of God (Nzambe) moved me."

He visits 6 villages as time permits and tells the people of what God has done for him. A true and faithful witness in a howling wilderness—raised up of God to deliver his people. Why should this not be repeated in scores of places? Is not the fault our that we have not prayed for such divinely prepared agents.

Storm: Just as we anchored to two trees a fearful rain storm struck us. The time was utilized for a photo of Mushi and Dr. M. At that mo. a boy of 8—a mere child sprang into a canoe and scrambled aboard. out stretched hands pleading to be taken to Luebo. Ethiopia stretching out its hands. He cried bitterly when refused, for there was no time to consult his people, our boat already crowded, and he too young. The ladies begged that we take—the appeal was almost irresistible.
_Journal_


Started 6A. M. Got on snad bank, but soon got off. 

**Village of Béngangi.** 9 A. M. R. bank. Mad rush by crew for food. Founnderd thro. water waist deep. One or two bottles—another & dish of salt—another & strip of cloth (natives needed it; latter especially to women.) I got into the party of the thing and went ashore on the back of one big fellow. Much ammusement of the party.

Found stretched village—low houses—child. Hook worm or other varieties—wo. or four strings blue beads, brass col. brass anklets six, and brass bracelets. Cica. on chest and abdomen—thighs and hips below loin cloth. One wo. with baby at breast & ovvy shells tied into hair.

**Food.** Kwango—greens from casava—roots—two chickens.

Saw villagers running for a mile thro. fields along crest of hill. No. 7. Kwanga in dark baskets on backs hurrying forward to be in time. They actually outdistanced us, tho. we were steaming 6 miles an hr.

**Thy Kingdom Come.** We were just repeating t. Lords prayer at t. conclus. of our morn. service when we cast anchor. 

Have I faith in t. coming of t. Kingdom v. such odds against us? Thank God I have. The King Himself is v. us, and the hearts of these poor Af. will be turned to Him. It comes —The Kingdom comes even in this Darkest spot in all the earth.
Dec. 15, Cont.

Hippo tusks—bought 2 for a franc—meas. 16 in. another for 2 boxes matches. Tea bot. 2 at same price.

Left behind, After the boat had steamed 100 yds. off, it was discovered we had left 2 men who were out in the fields buying cassava. Our Kapeta yelled until he was hoarse, the men took it up, and the villagers came two at a break neck pace waving their arms and shouting to the Capt. not to leave them. The first waded waist deep, then slipped into a hole up to his neck and began to yell for help. Our crew laughed until they could hardly stand, and finally pulled him in with a long pole. The other seeing the fate of his comrades, hesitated rushed back and forward crying like his fellow and the Kapeta ordering him to swim for it. Just then Phil trying to keep his clothes dry, hat little he had, he too went into the hole and had to swim. He finally reached the long boat at our side, and was pulled up by the Kapeta who no sooner got him safe than he threw him down across a log and paddled him good for being late and keeping Capt. Scott. The crew roared, so encouraged the Kapeta to smack his jaws to his great humiliation. Then to add insult to injury they took his cassava from him. This was afterwards returned. Then followed a most amusing discussion of the whole situation and a pantomime in which the scene was acted over again in the midst of roars of laughter.

Hippo—Just saw 15 in one place, and 7 in another—also a hippo trap.
Journal.

Dec. 15, 1913.; cont.

On the Rocks. We were just clearing the village when the Lapsley ran upon some hidden rocks, and remained from 2-5 o'clock. Every effort was made to clear the shoal, our men working faithfully in cooperation with Capt. Scott and the Engineer. At last we swung clear but alas! a bent rudder post which would not answer to the wheel. Three anchors were cast, two being carried ahead in the long boat but the powerful current of the Kasai swept us down and we dragged two of us. Rudderless and helpless we were at the mercy of the merciless river as its whirlpools, shoals, ledges of rock and crocodiles. But we were in the hollow of Our Father's hand and after drifting aimlessly for some distance Capt. Scott was enabled to steam against the stream while he headed for the opposite shore where there was a possibility of making a tongue of land before we were carried broadside down against a sand-bar we made to shore on the long diagonal, and at the moment she struck fifty men sprang into the water and clambered up the bank cable in hand and yelling like so many wild Indians. The boat was made fast, the stern swung round, the force of the current, anchors were carried ashore and we were safe.

A Prayer of Thanksgiving. My heart lifted itself to God in praise and thanksgiving when we reached the land. I had kept a cheerful face and encouraged our party, but for two hours there was no certainty as to where we might bring up.
Dec. 15, cont.

and we were facing t. alternative of capsizing on a rock lidge, or of being stranded on a sand bar ; t. imminent danger of being over taken by a tropical storm. The first lapsley having capsized and carried down 22 people in cludin
ing Rev. Henry Calvin Slaymaker, did not make t. situa.
very reassuring.

Hippo hunting.

Nothing old. be done for t. rudder as it was getting dark rapidly. We are less than 4 degrees of t. equator and it get
dark at 6.30 ; no twilight. As IIP. M. Tom and I'sent out
on a point of land and waited until 2A.M. for a shot.
Five hippos were within one hundred yds., but t. moon was
obscured by clouds and we old. not see t. sight on our rifle.
Two big fellows came swining towards, but were probably
frightened by t. water rushing thro. t. shell on t. stern
of t. sseamer. By t. way they grunted and snorted one old.
have that. all t. hippos in Africa were there. T. colossal
body of one old. be siluetteed against t. sky, then t. head
of a second, and then both old. disappear to remain under
water for an hour. Within 20 yds. one of these huge animals
was lying on t. bottom from whose nostrils came ever and
anon uncanny noises and bubbles of air to t. surface but
he did not once show himself. We retired from t. scene a
two in t. morn. to get a little resty and to be rid of t.
mosquitos.
Journal

Kasai River—Tues. Dec. 16 1913.
Slightly over casewery hot.

_Sirendue_. Here we are against t. bank and liable to be for t. next few days. Rudder post badly bent and refuses to work in its bearings. Cargo all removed fr. t. rear hold to lighten her. Then t. stern wheel is taken apart in sections, and w. all t. force at t. chains on shore and in t. water t. rudder is at last unshipped. Then comes t. hot job of heating t. tiller shaft over a slow wood fire in order to straightened by t. application of a jack-screw.

A scramble for food. A canoe slipped noiseless in t. lagoon and three men and one co. bring t. large fish, and sev- eral bunches of Kvargo. Our men keen eyed were on t. look out and there was a wild scramble for t. contents of t. boat until t. food, passengers, and all came near going to t. bottom among t. flags.

_Fishing_. Those who old do nothing to help are engaged in fish, t. lines from t. end of t. island. Dr. M. tells us a story of Miss Taylor on t. first trip of t. Lapsley having a line cut from t. stern. Just as she was retiring she found a fish too big, t. be pulled in on t. line. The pass. engers were cailed and finally t. Capt. T. novel expedient of lowering t. bath-tub was adopted before it old, be safely landed.
Journal

Civilization or heathenism: take your choice.

On t. Anversville coming out t. Stezard gave us cheese and blood sausage strong enough to make t. journey to Africa by land. This in addition to snails, mussels, etc.
Tonight our Balubas put some hippo meat on t. fire near t. boat. sh, they had bought from t. villagers, and th. was a reminder to Dr. Mumpower and I f. t. dissecting room. To my astonishment after nearly running us off t. t. stench t. men threw it into t. river with t. exception of three or four.

Epsom Salts for breakfast. Here is a P. S. written next morning. Two big fellows came to me for medicine. Each had his hand on his stomach, and v. a grimace said "I feel a little uncomfortable here, and want some of that medicine like sugar. Each got his dose — it was t. hippo meat that was t. disturber of t. peace. Next came one of t. small boys who thought on gen. principles he ought to have some of t. same stuff. No persuasion old. change him, so he got his share of "the sugar medicine." In a few minutes he was sorry and wanted to be relieved of his dose, but alas it was too late. Children all!

Stephen Tom gave us at morn. pr. a fine talk on Stephen Layman—full of faith—full of t. Holy Spirit—author of t. greatest apologetic—lion—hearted—vision of an Open Heaven—of Jesus, Son of Man, forgives his enemies in t. spirit of his Master—His death at Paul's feet.

Still working on t. rudder post. It has been a very dif. matter to get and keep it heated long enough to apply the jack-screw to t. bent place. All day yest. t. Scott worked under a frightfully hot sun; t. some progress, but slow. A missionary needs patience to be added to knowledge.

Hippo hunting

Last night Tom, Dr. Mumpower and I went hippo hunting in t. long boat; a crew of nine men. Shot twice each, but got nothing. T. moon was shining, but it was an African moon shining on an African atmosphere, and every object seemed illusory. Distances old, not be gauged. We over shot or under shot; in every case, tho. t. hippos were all round us. They snored, grunted and blew their breath at us in fine disdain.

Lost. After landing on a sand bar where fresh tracks old. be seen in abundance, we tried t. river again got to shots and then determined to return. Our men mistook t. channel got into another running parallel to ours and it was an hour before we old. retrace our steps. There is no diff. in getting lost in Africa, and shd. always take a native whose wood-craft or water sense is always better than ours.

Good humor. Tho. our faithful fellows had worked all day

in t. broiling sun, they laughed, and sang canoe songs, and made up rhymes at t. expense of t. Nimrods who started
Journal

Dec. 17: cont.

out under such fine auspices and came back empty-handed.
Then t. rhymed changed his subject and discanted on t. dif.
bet a full stomach and an empty one. How their mouths
watered when they found they were to accompany these mighty
men of t. rifle, but t. water had been turned to sweat, and
and t. only hippo steak they were to eat would be in their
dreams.

The ever watchful native. As we returned a native was seen
standing on t. bank at 3 A.M. anxiously awaiting t. result
of t. expedition. He and his fellow villagers also had vis-
ings of fresh meat, but were likewise doomed to disapp.
then do these people sleep? They talk incessantly until a
late hr. and are up v. t. sun. I turned in after a dose of
slept three hrs. and feel none t. worse today.

God's Providence. The health of t. entire party has been
excellent. No fever thus far. I do thank our Father for
His mercy and faithfulness. By day and by night he has
watched over us. Surely Thou hast set watchmen upon the
walls, which will never hold their peace day nor night.
Ten thousand are praying for us in Brazil, and tens of thou
in t. U. S. I record my faith this day in prayer as a work.
force in t. K. of God.
Journal:

Kasai River—Friday-Dec. 19 1913—Cool and cloudy.

Lv. Food Post on left bank at 6:30 Beautiful forest growth on that side other side sand bars.

Dr. M. led morn. prayer & talk on Cor. 13 Faith t. founda.

Hope t. inspiration and aspiration. Love t. consummation. God Himself is love. All must be exercised or they grow weak.

Paul freq. uses t. three together—Col. first, Thess. First and Fifth and eighth. May God give me t. Love based upon Faith, ever growing, increasing in
Journal

Mangai. Saturday Dec. 20, 1913.

Forest. Since early morn., we have been travelling along a ribbon of dense forest-primeval. Noble trees of bombax and teak, copal here and there and rubber, an occasional palm borassus or raphia. The latter abound more in this section than the borassus sh. is found in more open country. The shade of the vistas-arcs-arches-gothic arches-deep dark nooks—over hanging vines and creepers, white and scarlet flowers here and there make a wonderful panorama. The wall of green persists but never grows monotonous.

Mango fly. A no. of these predatory insects are about, it is almost impossible to kill them, their secretive habits and quick furtive method of attack. You are stung before you know it.

Mangai. Arr. at 3 P.M. and conclude to spend t. Sunday t. Presby. helper and his flock. T. Str. Powdre has just left leaving a barge bound for John Fonda-Capt. a Dane speaks a little English. Says t. Site is begin, its R. R. fr. that point into Katanga and via Luluaburg.

The Agent. M. Lassalle Piene, Chéf de Culteur called. We came out on t. Elizabethville 2 yrs. ago. Has bad good health, but has been very prudent and temperate he says. Is a Frenchman -lives near t. Pyrines, and seems a very sensible fellow. Sent us vegetables fr. a well stocked garden, a basket of paipai, and later on several very large fish.

Says he has seen fish in t. market weighing 15 kilos.

Cannibalism is rife still in t. hinterland.
Dec. 20 cont.

Seven men were eaten here some time ago by t. people back f. t. planta, and as for t. opposite bank of t. Kasai no one ever ventures there. Even t. State officials do not go to levy taxes. The people are desperately hide and savage. They are Basimbi and three other tribes—Babuma-Badima-Bayanzi Sleeping Sickness. Very bad. Segregation in a vil. on t. bank beyond t. planta. We went there, but some had died, and t. others had gone back to Luebo or elsewhere. M. Pient told us t. hospital at Pangu up river 3 hrs. has been closed, t. doctor withdrawn and nothing is being done by t. State for these poor wretches. Some have gone fishing and fallen over of their canoes in their stupor or in convulsions. Some had been transported home by str. and had dropped over board or dying were pitched into t. river.

Fatish in Village. A cone of straw 3 ft. high and 10 in. in dia. at t. base. A small opening on one side in can over to top and a slender twig resembling a miniature tree from t. tropical forest—hile and bare stands by t. side f. t. cone. Here and there a feather stuck in t. straw. The natives said it was "medicine." Probably to keep off t. ravages of plague. Later M. Pient brought a boy of ten who had this disease. T. swollen glands and appearance of his face indicated its inroads, but it was impossible for us to do anything for him.

Five Catachumene were ex. by Dr. M. at dusk seated on t. deck just forward of Capt. Scott's cabin. Three Luwas one Maluba and one Batetela—a woman. Their replies evinced a remarkable hold upon the Scriptures.
Journal


Service 8.30 A.M. in t. church shed at t. village in a beautiful grove of rubber trees. Houses in vil. neat white-washed-mud walls, clay floors, some had beds and mosquito nets. The church, faced a rectangle around wh. t. houses were arranged--ground swept clean. Shed supported by 6 posts on each side and 3 at ends. Thatch roof neatly laid upon rafters of small round poles and all tied firmly w. vines—not a nail in t. structure. A fence 3 ft. high around t. build. and bet. t. posts of poles cut off on a level. This to keep out goats and children. Clay had been brought fr. river bank for t. floor beaten down hard, and for t. pulpit floor or platform. White-wash of t. same clay gave poles and fence a neat appearance.

Pulpit-- was a work of art. A mud or clay platform w. a step like front for a seat for teacher or preacher. Dr. Morrison occupied this seated on t. end of a beer case or coal oil case marked "Congo No. 1." T. real pulpit was entered fr. rear and was 2.0 ft. higher than t. front platf. One walked up a steep short ladder 3. 3 steps made by tying three cross pieces w. vines. A little almost a miniature stick fence surrounded t. pulpit abt. 18 in. high. From t. front fr. this upper platf. rose a white-washed pole 4 ft. high w. a shallow box at upper end, and this was to hold t. Mukuanda fr. wh. t. preacher was to read—really a reading desk. Primitive, but just as serviceable as that in St. Pauls, London. Neither pains nor ingenuity had been spared in t. construction of this house of worship and of prayer—and t. best part of it.
Dec. 21 cont.

all was t. church members and their friends had done t. work themselves. I am decidedly infavor of t. policy of having t. natives put up their own churches.

**Congregation.** Consisted f. abt. 100 natives neatly dressed, many of t. men in duck suits clean and white, colars a lit. high and ties flashy, but it was a gt. contrast to some we have seen. Nearly 20 wo. were there—all t. long strips f. cloth, wrapped about t. body and a fold over t. breast and under t. arm pits. Among t. 100 employees f. t. Co. 70 are Balubas, and f. these 25 are ch. memb. or catechems.

**The Backslider reclaimed.** After a short ser. by Dr. M. on Acts. 4:12 Neither is there sal. in any other; for there is none other Name under heav. giv. among men, whereby ye must be saved. A young man was giv. opportu. to stand before t. entire cong. and make confess. of a lapse in faith and repentance f. desire to be restored. He did it humbly and was restored by ccn sent f. t. ch.

**Baptism.** Four men were bap. By Dr. M.—those who had been ex. t. night before on to Lapsley, and then I had t. priv. of baptising for t. first time a Negro and one on African soil. This tco msa Ham: Batetela, a wman—a mother, and her little baby boy Cindy—just 2 weeks old. May this not be the first fruits of a great ingathering from among her people.

**Nyonganyia Story.** This wo. was born in t. vil. of Atoba 3 day f. Lusambo. her father and moth. d. then she was very young and she went to live w. her uncle in an other vil. not far away. One day a Trader f. t. C. K. Co. came along and tak-
a fancy to Ngonganyi gave her uncle 2 pieces f. cloth for her. He said she was a comely girl, and he would keep her until she was old enough and then make her his second wife, for he already had a native whom he kept. They journeyed to Kalamba bet. Luebo and Luluaburg where there is a C. R. post. Here he began to suspect his boy of stealing his meat so put poison in t. meat and killed t. boy. This got abroad and he was called to Dimba-headquarters. He died later on, and his mistress claimed her and exnó brót. her to Mangai where she was sold to Momba—her present hus-
band and father of her baby, Chúndi. She looked like she might have been throu much trouble, but there was a look of peace in her face which was one of more than ordinary intelligence. I wondered if she might have been a sec-
ond Malondola had she been permitted to reach some Mission station.
Journal.


Was one f. t. three, we is a faithful fellow, has been here 18 mos. and seems to be doing his work well. It is but an illustration of how t. touch f. t. missionary as he passes thru. t. land may result in bringing men not only to Christ, but into Christian work.

The Records. Dr. M. took a careful note of Name- sex- Village, Tribe- Social relation- Date and Place for baptism. This is all transcribed on t. Luebo books.

The Market. While t. hush f. t. Sabbath was upon us, and t. close of t. morning service my attention was called to a crowd of natives thronging t. river bank. It was t. weekly market held on t. plantation, but attended by scores of men and women, wild and even savage, some so much so that t. employees themselves did not let them land. Women clad be seen in canoes, large fish, catch of t. previous night exchanging them for salt, cloth, and cassava or beads. Naked except for t. thin loin cloth in case was replaced by a rag and a vine tied around t. waist. Their faces had a look vicious look, and I told well believe that one took his life in his hand when he ventured over on t. other shore.

Not even t. Romanists who are not wanting in heroic spirit had undertaken work in their behalf, but instead had contented themselves. Carrying boys and girls off to Pangu to their Orphanage (?) Wise and shrewd are these Catholic priests who are willing to abide their time for a generation to grow up. If we did take this country, a similar policy of instructing the young.
Journal:

Mangai-Kasai River-Monday-Dec. 22 1913.
Cloudy-warm.

Left Mangai. 6.30 Man and wife who gave Mrs. Bush t. goat came down t. bank to ask for a slight return. T. Capt. gave 8 francs, they did not need t. goat-have several. The chickens we had last night-fried were to Tom's taste and enjoyed by us all, as a great treat.

Morning Prayer. I led and took t. subj. of temptation. Three methods true of Jesus I-Using t. word as t. sword of t. Sp. "Thy word have I hid in my heart etc. "Man shall live by bread alone, but by every word that proceed."

II- Prayer and communion w. t. Father. III.-The exercise of the will. Human will deliberately surrender to t. Div. will. "Not my will, but thine be done." IV.- The soul possessed by a great purpose. The explosive pow. of a great affect. The dif. bet. Ulysses and Orpheus in pass. t. Isle of Syros. God give me t. will and t. power to resist temptation.

Lubua and Leanga rivers crossed mouths during t. day-they run parallel and empty into t. Kasai on t. S. side. Bet. t. two is Pangu Wh. we reached 3 P.M. an R. C. station. The Co. hospital closed for lack of funds. Banks high on both sides of river today.

Crocodiles. Capt. Scott shot a very large croc. lying on t. bank.

Cinema. At 4 P.M. t. Capt. stopped to let Stockwell take a photo of wood choppers as they were jumping off the boat. It will be worth while if good.
Journal:

Landing. At 5 P. M. effected a landing after much dif. t. wood choppers having to cut their way thro. rushes and grass into a dense trop. growth.

African eye-sight. It is a matter of increas. wonder ho! these men manage to find wood in a dark and almost impenetrable forest, and to cut it after it is found. Is it poss. t. pupil is capable of dilation to a gtr. extant than v. a white man?
Journal.

Kasai River - Dec. 23 1913. Tuesday.

Overcast - cool - some fog.

high
Banks very on both sides. Natives visiting fish traps in shell canoes. River abounds : crocs.


The Poudre came down. The Chef had a bad hand f. hav. hit a sold. t. day before in a local riot, he sd. Says t. sold.
are a bad lot - being f. t. adjoin. country on both sides v. river. Cur. very swift - had trouble in clear, a tree.

Bona Bendi. 2 P. M. ar. here. Did not stop - bad landing.

Vil. on slope f. a high and steep hill. Fe: houses - seems not to be more nor than a road post.


A possible landing for Goods. We are at this point bet. t. rivers on t. R: bank of t. Sankuru as a possible landing for stores intended for Lusambo, leaving t. same in care f. a reliable native. The currents f. t. t. rivers are never perceptibly different, says Capt. Scott.

Sankuru. Grenfell estimated t. at 450 yds. at junct., t. Kasai. Bet. t. rivers t. banks and hills rise to H.f.
Dec. 23 cont.

several hundred ft. The ancient lake basin is left behind here, and we get into a section ; high wooded hills running back, and t. densest forest growth yet seen. The giant f. t. primival forest are simply magnif. Rarely does one find such specimens in any land. The rich yellow f. t. Kasafringed by t. dark green f. t. impenetrable virgin forest, ornamented here and there by bright scarlet flowers resembling t. trumpet vine, and occasionally large white blossums remind one of f. t. magnolia of Louisiana serve to rivit the eye upon a scene of surpassing beauty.

Luciadi or Illebo, we put in at this good st. for t. night. Found a man and wife prep. thatch from t. palm leaf neatly cut, and fastened transversel by split bamboo vine each over lapping its neighbour, and having its reverse side laid to it. Very ingenious. Dr. M. met several friends here, and they chaffed one another about t. abundance of this world's goods each possessed.

Fishing by Torchlight. As it was getting dusk two men in a canoe came by ; spears, bows and arrows lying in t. bottom among them a harpoon ; five or six points. After dark we cold, see t. copal torches flaring on t. island opposite where t. fishermen were going for t. night catch. T. glow was on t. bosom of t. riv. for a hundred feet, and made a weird scene.

Basonge. This name is giv. all t. natives on that side because they file their teeth, Basonge - "Filed teeth."
Journal

William W. Morrison.

Physical character. Stout build—broad shouldered—deep chested—well nourished—well shaped head—sq. jaw.

Mental. Logical mind—well disciplined—graduate of T. & L Univ.—taught sch. 6 yrs. Long residence has gotten into habit of prolixness, but wants to be very sure.

Spiritually. Devout student of the Script. Rises an hour before day for study and prayer. Has gt. faith, and t. patience, which is the fruit of devout.

Residence in Africa. 17 yrs. Impaired his health, some that is subject to fevers—nagging-slow.


Their confidence is unbounded—know him every there—love him—


Pleas. work, here they found 2d hare, chicken, step on.

For dinner, we were given all the meat. One man, a small and rather short. One mill, that looks before, the diamond was taken, and he only bill. form. In the end, results to be known. "So be his allatters"—we can shall no see our union void.

God's grace—Church. This too tired in more than one case, so to hold it in front.
Journal.

Kasai River — Wednesday Dec. 24 1913.

Forest growth surpassingly beautiful. A dense wall of green rising from one to three hundred ft. fr. t. waters edge. Giants of several centuries lifting their heads aloft and towering over their fellows. Gòthic arches—cavernous depths—trailing vines festooning t. banks—cool grottoes—deep recesses—corridors of green—climbing palms—floowering vines—giant ferns—fern beds reaching scores of ft. up t. banks—arched ways for single canoes for hiding places in what seemed to be impenetrable depths. Palisades—terraces—turrets—towers—bastions to great castles like those on the German Rhine.

Ten Islands. Passed these at 5 o. c. Lovely strips of green plush or velvet stretching up and down t. stream. Fish traps—hippo traps— and small villages on island tips where t. natives were spending a portion of t. season getting a catch.

Exotic. Hundreds of these birds gathered on a sand island almost t. appearance of snow. Also a smaller bird in larger numbers.

Beauchowbe. Food sta. on R. bank. One lone Portuguese rubber agt. went ashore after supper and had a long talk w. him in Portuguese. He old, neither speak French nor t. Native language. Found he had been here 5 mos. and at Lísbo 2 yrs. Was a marine in s. Brit. navy and was at t. battle of Manila. Has visited all t. East coast. Símmex Colúmb—bo, Straits Settle.—Génton—Shangahai—Kobe—Yokohama and t. island of Timour.
Is from the provinces of Portu.-does not want to return—has no books—no literature—probably cannot read—no fam. ties at home save a mother and two brothers—cares for nothing he said except the franc and hare he twirled his finger and thumb significantly. A piece of flotsam cast up in an out of the sea place f. t. world. I tried to bring to him a message concerning God the Father, but doubt his understanding. These are t. men—some of them at least, who have helped t. slave trade to Sao Thome and were guilty of atrocities in t. rubber traffic.
Journal:


_Christmas Morning_ on t. Kasai in Central Africa. At 4.30 A.M. t. men were called by t. Capts. bell and began to load t. wood. No sleep after that. The first thing I heard just as day broke was "Christmas gift" from Tom.

Later he handed me an envelope from Daisy w. a card and a sweet reminder from her and Mary that I was being remembered. How grateful to one's heart these messages from afar. "As water to a thirsty soul!"

_Breakfast_. When all had assembled we found the thoughtful women had arranged little packages one at each plate, and these w. cards from Daisy to t. missionary party helped all to a consciousness that we were in t. thoughts of our friends at home and abroad. The Christian fellowship on this entire journey from Antwerp has only been made possible thro. t. love of God our Father in and thro. Jesus Christ.

_Mary Elizabeth_ was put on t. dining table after t. dishes were cleared and her mothers stonking given her to exploit. It was a joy to us all to see t. childish pleasure awakened by t. Teddy bear—rubber doll—ring—bell—wagon and donkey, etc.

_God's Gift to Man_. I thank God led by Stockwell for the Gift of His Son, of His Word and of the Holy Spirit. Why have we held these things so long, and permitted these poor Africans to remain in ignorance so long. God forgive us for the neglect.
Journal.

Dec. 25, 1913, cont.

Once more I express my gratitude to Almighty God for the gift of Jesus to me and to all the world, and for those friendships made possible thro. the Gospel of His Son. I thank God for the great privilege of coming to the place of greatest need in all the earth. Is it asking too much that I may be given a double portion of His Holy Spirit in the study and appropriation of His Holy Scripture. This is a supreme desire with me this day, that understanding I may have boldness to proclaim the riches of grace thro. Christ Jesus.

 Beauties of the River. The vistas-wooded islands where frosted palms lift their plumes,-t. orange tints of swift-moving currents as the sun falls upon them,-singing vines-magnific. forest-giants,-clean smooth trunks for fifty feet, rifts in the hills,-egrets,-tufted heads-velvety ferns-constitute a scene that baffles description.

Instructional Services. After church I joined Charles Clinton Bush on elder duty, assisted by Dr. A. L. Brown and Rev. J. T. Menard. It was a solemn service, and an enjoyable time.
Journal.


Lovely Sunrise. Preparations for arrival.

Arrive at Lusba 9 A. M. Natives singing on both sides river bank before we reach landing. Acres upon acres of Indian corn stretching over t. hills.

An immense crowd gathered till 6 O'clock. American flag flying in their midst. Our natives begin "Trust and Obey" and on shore t. same monos from 500 throats "Canada Christian Soldiers." It was a monos from a life boat. The welcome given Dr. H. as an ovation.

Came to us an inspiration he served us for that is so done. Among those on to shore were Mr. Martin, Arnold, Willhour, Calnan, Slevin, Dr. Lampert, Vincent and Mrs. Delcamp, Mr. Stevendale, Mr. Fair and Maudie, Russell, Lashonda, and many others I do not recognize by name when I did not call. As they came screeching on board, one by one seized our faces. A man having control of joy, to the order 20 or 30. Now we are clean.

Dr. H. gave me a talk quite different from the one I had from him on the Amherst. He had gone the cut back and out and used the privilege was and the opportunity. The occasion to be used in a manner that would be a mission to the coast. He will give us a talk in the evening to show us what the mission is for and will make us see that one cannot be a Christian in one place and a missionary here to it, for it will kill the spirit of faith and we must serve God. The...
as: arrivals, Mr. Martin presided at a service and a prayer of thanksgiving for Dr.'s return and our company, &c., &c., and I was invited to make remarks.

Louisville, Kentucky, June 14th. — I'm back in America, said Dr., looking to see how and I am glad to see her again among her people.

Informed by Rev. and Mrs. C. L. Crane, Tom and I. She is from Hickory, N. C., and he from Atlanta. Mr. E. Setzer and Mr. C. C. Clay are Fr. C. same town. A unique distinction for a small place.

Miss Elena May Fair and Mr. L. B. Killough, Colfax, Ga., take their meals at our home. Miss C. a valued nurse.

Mr. B. an agriculturist—600 acres.

Chile: Miss Maria Poynting, age 70, but still active and efficient. The Peledale Co's. College has turned out some 1st-class teachers in Africa. Her school has 200 children.

Egypt. Mr. Martin and Mr. B. plan to extend their work. Mr. B. plans to build a hospital.

Miss Maria Poynting is very kind and courteous. A great help in the work.
Journal

Sunrise Prayer meeting. Full 300 - men, women - children. Better dressed than when I was here before. Led by DeYampert. Singing good-deportment excellent-several evangelists and elders stand to keep order.

Force of workmen. After t. hand shaking ch. is tremendous, and some that indiscriminate we go to t. gate where the workmen are drawn up in line and waiting for t. assignment for t. day. Some go to t. forest for poles, malala, etc.
Others to t. Lapsley for cargo, others to t. gardens, still others to feed t. goats, cut grass, and others to t. store house for service.

Departments. T. Printing house, Store house, Dispensary, work shops, etc. are all open and work begun. A marvelous scene of activity.

Prayer: Breakfast over - we have English prayer at t. Cranes and then Prayer. t. fifteen or more boys in Cranes fence some of whom are employed in service about t. house, others in t. garden, others t. goats, but among them a number are preparing for evangelist work; prayer to hymn-exposition of t. Scripture and t. short prayers by t. boys themselves ends this devotional serv. It reminds me of China, and this atmosphere of prayer explains t. marvelous advance made by our Presby. brethren.

A Letter. Hardly had I finished breakfast when a letter sent by Dr. Coppege came to my door for diagnosis and suggest.

Finger: and toes nearly gone-all does in fact, lacerous spots-little ulceration and no pain-t. anaesthetic form.
T. man abt. 4o -has a rife th'o as yet is sound. Nothing can be done for him.

Rockefeller International Institute. Dr. C. desires to interest t. Belian Gov. and t. R. Institute in seggregation of Lopers, and in t. circulat. of literature in French in this Colony th. ill lead to gr. care in t. protect. of others. One chief of a vil. is a leper and has ten rives th'o of t. 10 already have contracted t. disease. Unless Gov. cooperation it will be impossible to carry out necessary sanitary precautions.

Conference : Dr. Connedge and Dr. Humpston.

Spent 15 hours discussing Missionary health.

Quinine. Dr. C. believes in t. daily use of fr. 3 to 5 rrs. That couple t. protect. fr. sun, mosquitoes, excessive fatique, and too heavy a meat diet. As a rule too much medicine is taken and not enough actor. To a diet of veget. and fruit.

Blackwater fever. He attributes this dis. to an accumulation of toxic matters in t. system from successive attacks of malaria not adequately treated. Exhibit a heavy dose of colomel, . use of cocoxin for nausea if persists. etc. Not much Blackwater in elevated sections.

Gin. This is begin. to do t. native's harm. It. law prohibits, mig. and sale, but t. R. C. make gin by distillation for their own use, but their employees acquire t. art and are spreading t. gin habit far and wide. Recently 5 stills were taken to t. State and 7 brought to t. mission fr. as
Journal.

Monday Dec. 29 1913. cont.

many vil. there t. mfg. is being carried on.

Gun-barrel Still. In one case a native had taken two gun-
barrels fr. t. stocks soldered them end to end, attached
a glass demijohn for a retort at one end by twisting the
barrels formed a vorm th. made a still equal to those of
of t. priests.

Chained Workman. Dr. C. was called to an R. C. station and
found a nat. in chains work. t. still. He had committed
some offense and this was his punishment.

Immorality among t. R. C. he was confident. informed that
similar immoralites were going on such as were found in
Puebla Mexico when t. M. E. Miss. was established there.

Celebracy accounts for much of it. T. flesh is deplorably
weak in every land and even among Xn. workers.

Condition of Prisoners. T. prisons are in very bad sanita. con
Thirty prisoners died here in mos. Fod is br.t. by
friends, relat., but t. soldiers take a heavy toll, & freq.
lit. gets to t. pris.

Cruelty. o. Belgium. A sol. kicked to death by officer.

Run caught, beaten and imprisoned here for delinquency in

Dr. Morrison's Palaver. Sent to s. e. t. Dr. he was sur. by
some 30 peo. One co. brot. 5 eggs, a Bakete 3 chickens &
a Saimba a big goat for his chief. who is & repres. f.

Lukenga. A big man, broad shouldered, lit. car fast,

i. a. on pin, porcupine quill stocked jauntily throu. front
hair. Brass & iron anklets & vine bracelet.
Dec. 29 cont.

__Bakuba Salutation.__ Strike each other's right hand once then yr. own hands then t. others hands again. They and t. Bakote who are subject to them are set in their ways. They will not change their customs, continue to wear their grass cloth, red or white, & are almost absolutely indif. to t. Gospel. Then a miss. preaches in t. vil. after he is done some wise acre rises up & says : an air of superiority & wisdom, "Those words are good for t. whitemans country and for his people, but our way of thinking is t. best for us." There is no sign as yet of any breaking away from t. part of these 2 tribes.

__Lukenga._ He rules t. an iron hand, is drunk much of t. time & is working into t. hands of t. State. He sends here there seize men, takes food & terrorizes t. people. T. R. C. have returned to his capital.

__Texas. Interesting personalities.__ Dr. Cowdridge-Mr. Arnold & Mr. Hillhouse. Each in his department is well qualified and almost indispensable. It is very import, has a sec. for our work well qualified lay workers of this sort. It furnishes expert service, & is a valuable acquisition to any mission.

Tuesday

Sunrise Prayer. Over 250-Dr. M. led. Very helpful to begin t. day thus. Such quiet hours needed in this busy age.

Volunteers. There gathered at De Vamperts round house some 22 men who have volunteered to go to Tembo Niam as follows: Evangelists 2 Kapita I Cook I Yashjack I Sentry I and 16 workman of t. line. This is a grt. begin. -ones for I am profoundly grateful to Almighty God for this ensures a nucleus with wh. to begin our work. Otherwise we'd be at t. mercy of those whom we might be able to pick up at Lungamo or Tembo Niam. Some of these men have been on t. station for months and some even yrs. and we thus have t. advantage of t. experience of those who have been trained to evangel. teach. or work.

Organization. This must be effected today, lists made, palavers heard regarding gardens-goats-rives-children-sickness-disposition, etc. I must try and be ready by Friday- a day set by Capt. Scott.

Rain in Africa. Dr. M. and I were to have crossed t. river to call on t. Judge but rain forbids. No word is sent. When it rains in this country every thing stops, and in mud and thatch houses it is impossible to do any thing is either too dark or a half dozen leaves spring. While I write I am compelled to change position.
and their name was in 29 letters. The story
spread together as they traveled in 28 Chicks and

The next day, we took off at 29 o'clock.

The next day, we arrived at 29 o'clock.

The next day, we arrived at 29 o'clock.

All along...
Journal

Yesterday

Lusobo-Kasonga, Dec. 31, 1913, heavy fog.

Sunrise. Prayer first. Over 300—so cold I wore my rain coat and was not very comfortable. Many of these men came half a mile—some were visitors from 9 and 12 days journey to visit us. Miss.

Leaving Up Our Camp. Dr. Mr. Defamont. Dr. Jumover etc. I meet 22 men who propose to go with us to Kabo Kiama. Some i. were by a singular Providence had come over in our trader or official wanted to return to their own country. This gave us 20 men & 1 line the old carry hammocks or boxes. Most of them were Americans, 2 or three had long hair, but we are glad to see them play a useful part.

Providence so men in bringing means to build our church.

School Supplies: Mr. advised us to begin school as soon as possible. We need the following:

25 sales books.

50 white boards.

1 white book.

All other items as usual.

The total amount is: 12 shillings, 6 pence.

A statement of expenses: 12 shillings, 6 pence.

24 black boards.

1 slate.

10 blank paper sheets.

500 leaves for Travelling (not books).

1100 beads (not for sale).

Adele
Dec. 30 cont.

Policy & Sal Support. The Presby. are properly purs
suing t. policy f. selfsupport. Last yr. t. receipts in t.
Prin. Office from sale f. Lit. was 1300 Francs.
The boys on t. Miss. chanted books to study pair. for t.
same by carrying dirt.
The Presbyterians.

Nothing old. have exceeded t. kindness f. t. Presbyterians, at Lusbo. They brought our party up to Lusbo in preference to their own, knowing that we were going so much further in t. interior. They entertained us all at Lusbo for a week and were ready to have our women remain there for three months, or until our men old, go to Lusbo Niama and back. They gave us thre'es evangelists and their wives, and . . . evangelist, being their very best one-Musumbi. For a long time, t. ruling elder f. t. church, Lusbo was . . Secretary of t. evangelists & teachers to t. No. f. 300. They sent a man s. salt, when ours had not come. They supplied us w. provisions and equipment from their Store house in t. absence of our own. They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horse seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscr, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,

and 3. smaller stones, and a large stone cut in half.

They sent us 20 o. men and carriers, and 3. horses

seen in t. employ of t. Mr. Hiscri, and rendering valuable service.

They did us a simple service, at which the following

materials were used to make this next day's supply of

water for their mission: a large stone, 3. large stones,
Members of the Presbyterian Church at Lusbo
Transferred to the Methodist Church at Lusbo.

Evangelists and their wives.
Mudimbe an. Melandola
Lu'aha,
Rudimbe an. ntwe ntsho no. ntsho
Children of Mudimbe and Melandola
Lu'aha-ntsho no. ntsho.

Census census,
A source of knowledge
Interpretation (Ani. N. P.),
Handbook, methodology,
Forecast.
Journal

Loobo—Thursday—January 1 1913. Heavy Fox.

Prayer: Over 300 non—c. child. The inspir. 
these services abides. There can be no better provide for 
days of life. for these people, en. for t. miss.

No t. us. We have a meet. on Dr. Morrison's verandah then 
he and Mr. Martin give them advice and counsel ther --

1. The dangers of heathenism life and customs both in an individual influence on the caravan and on the Christians at Kudimbo-Lupaka.
2. There Christianity has failed in any way, it has always been due to fail upon a part of some evangelist.
3. Brotherly love and mutual help important.
4. Guard against pride, envy, impatience.

Ill. You can not succeed, fight an enemy and have you travelling different paths.

Session: I was invited to attend a meet of a session at Mr. Martin's. Mr. U. E. L. C. was the Case. Young man accused of immorality. Another man.

He had a box in their house & accused us of being only to get into the box but he can show how one can enter back in. They accused us with an exercise of suspension. Nothing to it except an order of the day.

Case. Evangelist continues against him in village. They had 14 counts, he explained most of them.

On charge not disturbing a person.

On same day went into a native village.

He...
people for not paying their debts. They set hot and asked who had a pointed him a master on. Lord over them? Upon returning to his house, his wife the poor heard of all this took him to task for interfering in other people's affairs and at wrong time. She arrived her and told her to attend to her household affairs. She cried so loud that the Chief heard her: 2 followed by several people came to inquire. A man sound 2 evangelist had silenced his wife he said "You are a pretty fellow to come as our teacher. You need yourself to be taught good manners." Turning on his words he said "Take hold of him, and give him a sound drubbing. His wife took our part, but he talked against us." His followers not liking the looks of the evangelist he in earnest vigorous you can fell with him, in him, replied to the Chief that he been to him to take in. He did so, and result much to be wondered to him is by someone, that he not pitched on the doors and lay soothing on the ground, and in the mean time, the attendant brought to her again. Could not be determined to his wife to return for himself that he would be told to his servants to come to him and bring him the instruction, "But no doubt you would come and bring my lord or Sodom then you serve return of that join until the thing. But I think I will give the instruction roll as you here hands do so unjustly as to take care for myself. Then they were intended to be part of the servant of God?" The charges were not sustained.
Journal


Lv. Lusabo 9 A.M. having spent night on board. Early this morn. Dr. Morrison, Messrs. Martin, Arnold, Crain, Hillhouse, Defampert, Rochester, Vincent and Stevens came down to say goodbye, the Mrs. Defampert, Mrs. Rochester and Miss Fair, together with some 400 natives, who also came to see their friends off who are going vs. us to Batetela x country.

Our Party consists of Dr. D. L. Mumpower and wife, Rev. C. C. Bush and wife, Mr. J. A. Stockwell and wife, Rev. J. T. Mangum and myself. Of course, Capt. Scott and Mr. E. H. Dorsett are in charge of our boat.

Our Native Party comprises some... man, woman and child. Or in all, 6 mudanda—Mr. Martin's boy and my right hand.

Mudimbe evangelist & wife and five children.

Lupaka evangelist & wife and child.

Kadima evangelist & 2 dependant children.

Njala—The Kapita of the Baterola workmen who have volunteered to return to their country vs. us, and who will form a part of our caravan.

Then there are 5 others of several vs. men, cooks, mashjacks and several hangers on.

The occasion has never to be forgotten— the presence and prayers of our Presbyterian missionary friends, men and women who have opened hearts and homes to us; whom we seem to have known and trusted a lifetime. Such friendships do not spring up at home in a day, but out here in the midst of heathenism, peril and under heavy
responsible. All this has a welding power which, thron.
t. sense of fellowship in Christ constitutes a bond of pec-
culiar strength and significance.

Good byes were said, v. gang plank xxx drawn aboard
and then "Onward Christian Soldiers" pealed out on the
morning air. It was taken up by those on the Lapsley and
v. hearts uplifted in prayer and voices carrying t. refrain
se made t. ban.s f. t. Lulus resound as they have rarely do

May God bless the Presbyterians and cause His face to
shine upon them. May they be given strength and courage
for t. task, and a double portion of the Holy Spirit.
American scene. T. natives vied v. one another in saved.
saying all salutes—now rev. houndery used hand-s-body.
cloths—cloth—towels—vests—coats—and our boys not to be out-
done jerked t. table cloth off t. lining table and flung
over the sea. I offered choliing in our boats to
vat an inseparable maconnorship of that goud irrever-
ible humor wa. always character. ker. natives.

April 14th. Am. 10.30 went out all day.
Shenandoah Dusbury Bluenose o. c. b. c.

Mines were route, boat at 1. 10. 30 pm.

Black soil brought in by Halack boat. is a poor
hunter and fighter. Black and partly one of t. cattle to
volunteer for Lamo Minn.
Journal

Sankuru River-Sat. Jan. 3 1913. Fog


High Alarm. At 1.30 P. M. an outcry fol. by a rush f. men
and child. They fell over one another, and some tumble
into t. river. I sprung out f. bed think it was a leopard
or an elephant. It was neither—only a snake. A big laugh
ensued and all went to bed again.

Kaffir. Pl. 7 natives on bank under palm trees. Very im-
pressive. One woman pulled more interested in roasting
ears f. corn than in praying. Stood on end in c. ember
and then reversed them from time to time. They smelled good,
and were right under my nose.

Kazí. 8.30 A. M. Steamed down to Kazí to Basongo.

Gov. Post. Cpt de Post was aboard, and another Belgian
handed them our mail for Lusaka and L. J. S. 2nd. rec. mail
was doubtful whether they increased or were en-
forced as they were not allowed to proceed. Price or rubber
in Europe is not prohibitive, and t. C. & Co. is clearing
the post... will write more to be. S. L. 2

Mayna. Followed by fire, another fire in stru-
struck up. We were favoured by a night storm. T. went to
bunk and lasted themselves into a fury.

Steady P. M. Windy. Far to right... it... Sunday.
Saturday July 3 1913. cont.

Missionary Conference. Sent Dr. Morrison at his request fo. subjects for discussion in Oct.
I. Complete Occupation and fields

II. Rights of Missionaries. Tenure wages Berlin Agreement.

III. Medical Missions.
   Increased emphasis better equipment larger force.

IV. Systematic Talks for New Missionaries on Language
   Study and Missionary Policy

V. The Missionary Base: Health and Religious Welfare

VI. Missionary Capacity and Organization
   Transportation Printing-running of native Polper
   and in China for patients, on native trains, etc.
   or transport contact, etc., etc.

VII. The Central Committee Committee
    function not to copy

VIII. Lay Missions
   Sunday union

IX. Additional Points
   Spent an hour with in discussion with the Miss.
   Building materials-how to secure them.

end
Journal.


Lying moored to our R. bank, opposite a dense forest crowning a very steep hill. One lofty tree lifts its full 100 ft. t. spradd its umbrageous head as if solicitous ... crop. sun shd. not suit us.

mosquitoes end ants in myriads. T. forever on t. bank, t. later, on t. boat. Got inside my crossers, under my shirt, into my boots, my hair t. drinking water, sugar, butter, etc. in fl. bron ents, not vicious, but made one nervous by their crawling over t. body and into every thing.


Service in Kuchka & Buitela 9-30 Ist by 'L적인.' First y- six men, 4. & child gather, on ... neck. Alays an insp ... skin to me. t. dress in red, ... suit—men no cross ... Saint—some can't hear—men, crossers. S ... with t. red-banded ... yellow on ... skin. 

Sixth Lesson, cut specially—'Gomel.' I. L. 33: ... bin in Buitela in second half in 4th sin.

The spirit nature, 'touch—blesse' ... 0. in heaven t. come in, 0. silverted again 0. light; as in vine

over 0. press scared part of earth. Vol. 0. call agin: sortiy 'have a friend to love in Jesus'....
river, then to "Moco" & they disperse for the night.

**English Service.** Tom preaches us a ser. fr Acts 17: 22-23. There is a touch of sadness about this vain attempt of man at... center f. the world's culture to satisfy themselves.

Philosophy & excess in religious worship. Clement of Alexandria ad. t. Philos. f. Greece no less than the Law of Israel was a school-master to bring men to Christ. And one f. the Fathers characterized... ancient Philosophy as a "Sigh for Christ."

Surely the tragedy of life is one to God, less our own account, "as it not Byron who wrote in his 36th. & last yr. his life-

"My days are in t. yellow leaf,
The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
The form, the colors, and the grief
Are mine alone!"

**Beautiful Sunset.** "Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge...surely the heavens declare the glory of God." No tragedy here-all is light, sureness-glory shines immortal in God's merciful goodness.
Journal.

Samaru River—Monday—Jany. 5 1913.

Storm in the night—1.30 p.m. Much thunder and lightning.
Our peop. driven fr. r. bank.

French. I am reading one charter daily in r. on my devot. study. A good commentary on t. English.

Book: "Man's Need of God" a series of sermons by David Smith B. A. Author of "The Days of His Flesh." Topical, but suggestive and stimulating one's devotional life. Scoot 2 hrs. yesterday reading it. He says—'It is a mark of a man that he loves God's Book.' That is true, for it is not so much to quest of a man poss. a Bible as he has a Bible possessing a man. "Oh how I love Thy law! it is my meditation all day... Thy testimonies are my delight and my counsellors." Marvellous, that the Psalmist should have written in such terms of devotion earnestness that men only... Let us make our God's Book... Lord, let us make our God's Book our delight and our counsellor.

Ailments. About 20.0C. mid-day.

Kicks. A talk for both sides. For victory over every evil.

Jalonde. Rest on till back food comes. Must wash bread over all hands washed by J. and me. or else Alice's feet will be... I shall have been out a way by stream and the rest. A short time.

Essays. Fat a beautiful one. Joebus for a copy.

"My Father, I will not rise any thing to Thee in the morn. for I may be buried. My feelings, for they may be put to me."

el
Journal

Sankuru River—Tuesday—Jany. 6, 1914.

Started from Joco station 6.30 Clear and warm.

Tents making forked a while. Tom, Mrs. Bush, Mrs. Stockwell and Mr. S. in making a fly for our tents. There is nothing a pioneer missionary does not have to turn his hand to. May God make us humble, willing and glad to be of service to Him and to each other.

Studying Three Languages—Tone—Baluba—Ikanga. All necessary just now.

Joco Station. Stop opposite was said to be an old orchard. Play foot ball half an hour. Then a severe rain and wind. Storm-blindness, flashes of lightning. An old cow in the room broke its tail and howled after midnight. Two men in bed spoke to us.

All quiet at eve. Review of a Rade. God for his merciful kindness in preserving our lives to the end. T. saved part of an ox after we had seen an ox killed. His own cattle.
Journal.


Hard rain last night. Much lightning. Cool this A.M.

Very high banks on our right and dense forest.

Black monkeys scampering away in the trees.

Observation: One of the birds I've observed is a type of small-failed finch with a greyish upper body, yellow underparts, and black wings. The feathering is quite distinctive and it's a species I've never seen before.

Opinion: I believe the forest is teeming with life and diversity, and I look forward to exploring more of it.
Carpe Scott, et cetera. I read a sermon by Jonathan Edwards on "The Limits of Liberty." True! All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient. 1 Cor. vi. 12
Journal

Sukuru River Thursday July 3 1914. Sonse fog.

After leaving wood station got into a dense forest to
scooter. Prop. 0. shore and aboe talked all night. It is
wonderful that they can have to talk about. Surely those
black folk must be good linguists.

Got on a man 5. 6. after 11p.m.

Rana Débola: arrived 4.30. Called upon M. Jules Lardot-
Chef de Poste. I met him when Gilbert and I were here 2
yrs. ago waiting for t. Lapsley wh. took us up to Lu-
sambo. The old Poste has been abandoned for t. new wh. is
a half mile up t. river on same side.
Elephants, leopards, antelope, monkeys, numerous here.
Walked to native vil. Baluba, Betelela, and Basongamano-the
Chef de Poste says t. Baluba prefer to remain w. t. Basongo
Manu to whom they have been enslaved.

few weeks. A number f. peop. w. k.C. medals on.
John Cole met a Coastman - t. only Eng. speak. man in all
this sect. Is trading in rubber-"Business finished"-going
back to Pool. he is a memb. f. t. Church f. Eng. and says
he has a Bible and reads it. I urged him to be faithful and
will write him a letter. God be merciful to those lone-
ly ones &. so lit. to help them to a pure life.
The Chef & M. came down & had dinner with us. They seemed greatly to appreciate t. courtesy. I am deter--
to redouble my study of French as a means of helping these lonely men. M. Lardot is a fine fellow.
The Portuguese flourish where t. white man fails--are born traders, live like t. nati--es, are economical--but have no power to uplift. Their motive is purely commercial.
Journal

Bena Dibele Friday-Jan 9 1914. Dense fog.

Left Bena Dibele 7.45 just as fog lifted. M. Lardot came down, took our mail, and said "Good Bye".
Abundant sandstone along R. bank for a mile, and dense forests; T. rubber planta. totally abandoned—a pity.
Trading Company—pass 8 o.c. excellent central and side buildings—called "American" (?)
Portuguese Post—next one lone man.
Confins-Kombo. 8.30 Gentleman and Lady standing on the high bank. M. Jas. Anceaux is in charge. Came down and inquired about Mrs. Scott whom he met two yrs. ago when she was sick on the Lapsley. Seemed very glad to see us.
again. Mrs. Bush and Mrs. Stockwell, and I went up to bank to speak to Madam Dieutraix and M. Dervalhens—she being the wife of the Manager who is now on a tour f. inspection.
She was delighted—seeing the baby, and long after we put off from the bank she stretched her arms out to it. I wondered if she had a child in France or Belgium and was subjected to the same terrible privation other mothers have been subjected to in having to be separated from her own offspring.

Idanga 10.30 Here on the L. bank we found the Comp. de Kasai w/ three men—M. R. Lisen, Gerant C. K. Katanga, M. A. Tack and M. Desauries. They told me that Mr. Pierre whom I treated for fever two yrs. ago had died at another post on the Kasai f. Dysentery—Another African victim.

And yet it is not fair to blame Africa w. such cases—that man drank himself to death.
Information. Mr. Tack (and he was a long one) told me

1. That the La Lise steamer f. t. Kasai co. now at Dima for repairs has gone repeatedly up the Lubefu river to Lubefu. She draws about 65 c. c. and does not worry f.g.t. but tows two ballinier which together can convey 50 tons. This may solve our problem of getting to Wembo Niama and enable us to work to Lubefu river villages.

2. That though there is much sleeping sickness along the river there is none in the upper country, and that Wembo Niama is not only healthy, but plentifully supplied with food.

3. That Wembo Niama is one of the greatest chiefs in all that section and has many sub-chiefs.

4. All agreed that rubber had given out, and nothing as yet had taken its place. Copal was not plentiful, and old, not substitute for rubber.

5. Mr. Lisens was emphatic in his praise of Dr. Spen .Cop., and his kindness to sick traders. "He left all and went to t. relief" Mr. Pierre" was his remark.

Offered us Food.- Sheep, ducks, lettuce, but we had to decline and go on. It shows however how a little kindness and attention to these men wins their hearts.

Wood station 4.30 beautiful spot—many mangoes. Played ball an hour to keep in trim—gt. fun to see t. boys kick and then rub their toes. One dude rushed in and lost his shoe to t. amusement f. all.

In honor of the another. Capt. Scott gave us an excellent talk on t. altruistic references in t. last 20 chapters of Romans. He warned t. new mission about gossip and unkind remarks—thoughtless but wounding another.
Journal

Sankuru River—Saturday—Jany. 10 1914:

Fearful Storm during night. Continuous blaze of lightning—rain in torrents—flooded everything. Peop. driven in from t. bank and shed where they had cooked sup. I lay awake almost ready to call myself a fool for bringing these women to make t. overland journey to W.N. in the rainy season. But what shall I do? It is better that I shd. be w. them than that they shd. have come alone.

Case of Congestion of L. lung.

One f. our men brot. to Dr. Mumposer and myself who had gotten wet and chilled during night. Breathing very labored. Prescribed calomel, quinine, mustard plaster and hot tea.

Fish Abunda. This riv. abounds in fish. T. voirs and nets very extensive—one enclosed one fourth acre.
Journal. Lusambo.


Sunrise, prayer, Massing.

Drum beat at 5:30. Some 167 in present. After Mass called roll of our men—all there but one. Assigned them work of bringing stores, boxes, trunks ashore. They were laid on ground looking like they'd cover almost a quarter of an acre. Tremendous crowd on bank; food for sale—chickens-roasting ears—cassava—maize—sels—manioc—root—rice—dogs—green oil—malafa—

Wrote notes to Commissaire and Head of Roman Catholic mass asking when it might convene to call.

Landsley started at 2:30 and Dr. McMieor, Mr. Bodingier and myself aboard as far as Lusambo landing. A gt. demonstration by natives.

Good Bye to Capt. Scott and Mr. Daviss and went ashore to calm on the Commissaire du district—L. Sarolea.

Judge du Gassart.

Procureur du Roi Munch Maur

— M. Jungors.

Very Savile.

These officials received us with courtesy.

The first seemed deeply touched and I said, "May the blessing of God be upon you and your work." He grasped my hand the second time, and expressed his appreciation.

Called on Dr. A. Yel; Massey and Mrs. Massey.
Journal.

Lusmabo-Tuesday- Jany. 13 1914.

Thundered all night. Sun red and angry, but no rain.

Visit Hospital. Rose at 5.30 and went to Dr. Mumford in

hammocks to men singing and shouting on the way.

Soldiers, dressed in parade ground, there a large no. of soldiers

were drilling. Policy of state to mix up, tribes to prevent mutiny. T. African likes soldiering, natives hate
t. sold. who comes fr. another tribe - so are always at war.

in consequence that t. sold. is loyal to t. hate man.

permitted to have wives and cit. bring more child. A sort of age of consent is 12.

some 10 brick build. for t. Hospital - tile floors, ceil-
ings - woven vire mattresses - glass windows, etc.

Dr. A. Yale Hasey's comment - "Too much expenditure and

not appreciated by native - useful - native buildings bot-
suited - even small separately hats or houses can be burn-

ing in no. This is es. too. t. sleeping sickness laz-

aret. give an idea to build a high wall round t. hospital.

Very obnoxious to native. State very ill. to appropriate for equi

ment.

Useless. A no. t. cases 1. ya s. no injection or O/T

results in improvement. Mercury and iod a. useless.

ya's - native syphilis - raspberry rust - simulates chances

Dr. uses local anaesthesia - was given up chloroform. T.

natives does not understand to struggle in freq. occurs and

is fright. Injects to proc. into spina ria in dor-

sal region. One roman a fatal case 1. ya s and in-
invaded t. entire system, and had eaten ... noorils.
No attempt at train. assistants beyond a personal helpe.
Lazaret. Climbed t. hill-very steep over look. t. entire
valley. here were some eight houses - native style, but too
open at sides for fire cannot always be left to patients.
They have in sev. cases burned t. houses down. sev. had
secured thatch and lined t. walls of reeds to keep out t.
vind and chill air.

Patients chained. Three in farthest house lying together
were chained to wall or rather post- t. three being found
to like each other or rather tolerate one another.
There they lay on rude platforms f. reeds-chained and huddling
together under grey blankets a pityful sight, as they be-
came partially conscious f. our presence and raising t heir
heads stared at us ... their bleared eyes ... six ft.
on t. same platform was a boy f. ten dying he actually
drew his last breath, while no stood there almost transfix-
a and helpless. It was awful. The old, on, do, but after
a prayer to him who gave this life to receive it again.
In another house a man colored over some live coals
and seemed contented as they roasted incian corn or t.
root t. manioc. A silly laugh, almost maniacal, as oc-
casionally heard, h. mad? t. cold chills cre. do n t. back 
A lepers camp or lazaret is nothing as compared w. this.
most f. them ... o. as well as men had noth. but a loin clo \nand t. grey blanket, but t. Dr. explained that other clo-
ing ... be torn off. Treat. is given by injecting t. but
looks like t. ... has come on a mat.
Journal.

Jany. 13 cont.

Breakfast at Dr. and Mrs. Massey. 8.30

He defends t. policy f. British ambassador in Meix. and Belgian govern. in its policy f. trying to get all out t. can out of t. country by sharing in invest. and profits of Concessaire Companies.

return to mission where men and boys are coming all day to offer for service in our caravan. Every man wants light work and large pay. Still 10 francs a mo. :: chop is not much at last.

Courier from t. mkeeper ::mottoto came in late saying he had started :: several goats and they contrary and tired and obstinate. T. goat is a genius for strategy in Africa.

The 11 Oclock Service :: led by Mudimbe-Conversa, but Jesus and Nicodemus.
Journal.


Sun rise Prayer led by the Evangelist.

Walked 600 miles. Boshonge walked in after breakfast hav.
gone to Lusbo and back to see his little boy whom he heard
he was sick. Arrived and found his wife and children had
come on Lapsley...us. remarkable exhibition of affection.

Medicine for her hair. A woman came up to me on the porch
where Dr. Mum. was dispensing, and asked for what I took
to be hair oil--not understanding her--she at once began
to demonstrate that it was used to kill "living creatures."

Vams for flowers.
JOURNAL


Got to carry off at 6:30 after many delays in car-
del to be several hours and then things and refused to
cook. I was left with handsome men and still looked 8
or carry to goods.

Bedinger arrives in time and brings 12 Batakola
and promises to send more later. That I
have done without Presbyterians. They have simply
laid themselves out in every way for s.

worse rain I had nearly walked a mile before it began to
rain heavily. In another hour I was set to the skin, but
began steadily in crossing the long and avon bridge, accud-
ing several small cities. I raced my horses, and tried to my
crew, and in a hammock to a win's and took it mile-
so happily. Crossed the crook, and under others, some
six ft. in diam. The viol is by road side, sit many to
cham, eggs, bananas, yams and chickens, lay in to
Dakay-chinga here to day over 50 or buried today.

jealousy if there were no rain, but to the oars and
and rain all. Dakay says it is because they have not been
there all day. So we are in wauw or were today.

White rains this will not be lost, aid to only
all day. So we are in the hill as is very
long and trying. It is in the town.

Food in 4 to do ca. 2 man attis, and split in dry creeks.

The Dakay is at noon to remain. Dakay can go
suit frt. Bedinger to no. 2 or 4 to 6. Any kind-
ness from the friends, may the Lord reward them.
Journal


Maxi Rambalunga 7 a.m. Sar. Longoria 12 a.m. Sell Chik: 12 francs per 10 eggs, 2 chickens and 6 chicks. I
started in farm and icini, but still none are by.
Forest dinner has in in. Vital 2 v. sit and cut. Fin a par-ron of flat and spiral. Life cut on S. V. 2
farms at S. Several lovely snail-like water snails in mid-forest cavernous areas. 1 very red-bellied inch-
snail is very distinctive. Many life in these little
rills several 2 very steepening "I. "

In the care of baby nice and lots Kuma or hole his ick. It
is almost too much for both of us. In hill 3 had a
ball on by "I. " He 2 crop 2 days before an end of
box, given is 1st seem. 2 bad should be as

In the cob. 12.

"I. " and nice Kuma in the hills...
Chief, a big fellow-yellow, large man, signing 25 to sit us in native costumes. 3 children-yellow, born since Gilbert and I were here. The mob paid visit again for ilumbu kuchii.
Journal.


11 a.m. Longonia 7 A.M. reached rest-house opposite Kasongo-Batetela 10.30. Did not go up to vil. but is across t. stream and up a very steep hill.

Chief of Longonia. Told him good bye, this morn; handing him 12 francs for t. goat, eggs and pine apples. Then gave him some sound advice on t. us; f. fermented liquor, and us. f. liquor f. t. white-man. He thanked me. Told story—' kadın and woman.'

New R. G. shed on left as we passed out f. t. vil. Thus gathered about 'old' hardly speak to us, except t. women.

T. latter do not lend themselves to a foreign religion—only men as a matter of influence and children; especially boys.

Road to Kasongo-Batetela good. Magnificent view. Fog crossed hills rolling back against t. horizon, and in ev' dir. so.

'Old orchards' appear here and there between t. forest. b.1. Elephant grass and bars—oil palms numerous—cattle trees occasionally—Some elephants more anxious, but no buffalos.

We rather hard hills, but nothing like t. day before on t. other side of Longonia.

Musheoman. Have not seen as many in all my African journeys. Not at least 50 he had nets, and were going t. fish in a stream in t. valley be. 2 hills. Had crossed this stream an hour before on a stick bridge high fr. t. water wh. seemed clear. Several had only a string of dried grass bet. t. buttocks behind, and in front a piece of cloths smaller than t. hand. A fig leaf old, have been luxurious in comparison.
On my last journey we noticed that women began to be very scantily dressed after leaving Lomonga.

Not one fish. Half an hour after getting settled in the rest house facing Kasongo, not one came back in large numbers and without fish, either from curiosity or because another village had taken possession of the stream. They were all Batatela and seemed absolutely unconscious of their nude condition. On the other hand, our men, some of whom were only wives' box men, were so ashamed that they turned around. And one remarked to one of the missionary ladies, "You see, it is not terrible for women to go like that."

The little story-teller, while eating our dinner, a little boy whose head scarcely appeared above the table, struck an attitude and began to recite in Batatela, sometimes giving emphasis with his foot; it was done with rapidity, and in fine style. It was impossible to distinguish any hard butts, the boys thongued us until it was absolutely necessary to send them away.

Arrival of Rev. H. B. Bathinga and J. T. Hangur at 1:45 AM. They came up in a singling trot in hammocks. 83 men had traveled 7 hours. Fr. Kamulianga was certainly very glad to see them, but left them behind nearly a week ago at Lusambo. They brought salt-cloth-schoo and milk for the baby. Their men must have been very tired, and had no time to eat since yesterday evening. Both they squatted on the ground and began on a banana, a piece of sugar cane, or a pinch of tobacco. No white man in the world could stand such work on such fare. T. if I, a missionary, is six mos. prog.
Journal, cont.

And she has walked all the way and carried a burden on her head. One fellow said he "Died on the road." You never hear that for women.

R. C. shed on the hill just before getting here. New and large. I stopped and counted about 40 boys who were going to their catechism, repeat by rote. This shed has been built since I was here last, and it is probable that all over this Batetela country R. C. have been getting in their work.

Health of our Party. Mr. Bush better, Mrs. Bush has a bad cold, and feels the hard travel, but otherwise is in travel condition. Mrs. Yumower has had fever for three days and will have to be looked after very carefully. This is a very trying journey for Indians—very trying, and I feel fully justified in coming again to Africa to keep them company on this very trying trip across country.

Surrounded by Natives. They want several days all round me—seeing this wonderful "Medicine." "It speaks."
Journal

Altitude 1500 ft.


Rain during night. Pulau marching.

Suspension bridge: Stockrell took photo, and as measured is as follows:

Length—142 ft. Shape of letter V.

Cables Right—made of six vines, 3/4 in. 7 inch diam.

Left: 7 seven " longer cable nine vines.

Guy vines—Right Lubefu side eight—Mukumi side 24.

Vines running parallel with cables 2 on each side.

Vines perpendicular to these and interwoven 4 to 1/2 ft.

Height of approach 12 ft. at ends of bridge.

Height of bridge from water at center—inch one man 5.5 ft.

Tends 4 of either end to which the cables and guy wires are fastened.

Approach—Lubefu and bushes 4 in. diam. to first level,

and 2 more to second level or the bridge.

Side of bridge 3.9 and breadth between ropes cables 3 ft.
Suspension Bridge
at Culhefa.

Reached the Culhefa river at 10 am from Munkungu. Second Army, 26.1914. Steam very weak - troubled with reception rains - were at our strong - height only 30 feet - cracked by a few - great floor up at Munkungu. Elevation of Elele V.

The bridge武功八 immersed girths in the river on either side by three

Bridges with 32 very vines.

Measurement:

Height 14 ft.

Width of river 6 ft. 2 - rod.

Diameter of wood 1 ft. 0.75 - rod.

Width of bridge 1 m. 9.75 - rod.

85 ft. above river 9 vines.

28 ft. below river 9 vines.

Bridge over river 34 ft. indicated 2 rm.

Vines are indicated to rise 4 ft.

The foundation of the entire block of the bridge
being vines on sides for side 3 -

Building is 4 ft.

Vines at 2 - vines on sides 4 - 1

Cables + very vines are attached.
Approach - lumber and 5 in. bys-piles 4 in.
in dim, to 1st first level, + 2 in. t. f.
second level + 1 ft. Bridge itself
side of the bridge at arms of letter
V - 3 ft. 9 in.
Brackets or distance between the
upper rails 3 ft.
Weight of shackle or bearing 1,000 lbs.
20 ft. or 6.1 m, or 14 in. in 1 m.
Load = 2,300 lbs.
Missionary Nerves.

The wear and tear on a missionary's nerves is something terrible and very difficult for one who has not been on the ground to realize.

1. Heat-constant sweating a weakening process for the peripheral nerves and exhaustion from over work and sleepless nights.

2. Vexatious delays in getting food prepared, or in anything being done as one has ordered it.

3. Difference in view point. The white man cannot "Think black."

4. Sickness and uncertainty of mails from home-monthly long deferred making the heart faint.

5. Publicity- crowds about the premises—tent—chapel and the ever present native awe. One Belgian said to me it was enough to run him crazy.

6. The Patches— from morning till night. The Missionary cannot dismiss them as the State does, and even the State cannot get rid of them! Every thing must be pawed about.


8. Noise—talk—jabber—complaint—volubility! Short and on the boat—diyoy—dyezschevo!

9. Obstinate and pig-headedness of the natives. You may show them a thousand times and still they want to do their own way.
Villages

Lefufu -> Membo Shima
Chief -> Lu Village
Aganda -> 4 km

Onemba -> Alungwe
Original Under Chief Kito Sode Pala
Yemba -> Kito Sode
Kamunda -> Membo
Mungoli -> Memba
Kito Sode Esi
Kito Sode LU
Karijany 30/4. journal

Kelli → Wemborkina

Chief Rito Bule

1. Okoto  →  Village
2. Yemba  →  Kuananda
3. Kamea  →  Yenca
4. Kimandi → Yenca
5. Kenlule  →  Kimanda
6. Kili Saka  →  Melle

Weather - being unable to repair.

Weather - Wemborkina came in that
Friday - Wemborkina spent all day -
We spent time at Ball the foot
Beach and a bit.

HR 10 - sent more food

Shark fishing in the river near
Hunt for ostrich -

1. A. Win - 1.45 pm  "I'm going to leave."
2. .....
3. .....
4. .....

They are very late. Please -

Questions and all.
Photo 5. Foot Photo + Hito Bokun +
This picture includes a foot +
And a foot black with trousers +
All in front of Red House / Beji-le Fat

1. Longest
2.Stubbornness = 99.65% Spiritualism of Kinniku
3. Be Kind, but hard

3. Investment - Curiosity
4. Brutality
5. Indifference to surroundings
6. Indulged sensibilities
7. Ballast / Usefulness = succinct + wide wealth
8. Kindness in rhythmic movement
9. Lack of present power
10. Gentleness

He needs to master his words.
END-SEPT. 14 (Cont.)

The few chiefs present at court behind them - two in Guea, with guns, with point, all in the same set. Some respectful attention.

And thanked God for the good news along the way - the wealth of the fruit - the hospitality of the natives - the openness of his field and of the river. He will depart at the conclusion of his plans and be gone of thirty days. This is all.

One little mile, and all is calm. And, one father this. Long before that day, over there, in the time and with God. His mission, the true and only. God be his mission, in a good and in a good, in a good, in a good.
Monday, Feb 1, 1914

Awoke just before 8 a.m. rice light. The view from the wooded mountains was a picture of a lovely sky line of islands and coves. The air was clear and heavy - the odors of the Gulf were delightful. Just in front of the hotel was a large grove of palm trees. That served as our Adirondack chairs. After breakfast at table in hotel hall, morning passed in long chats - 10 a.m. three baskets of fruits - gooseberries, grapes, prunes, nectarines, peaches, pears. Afternoon passed in shopping - 2 a.m. These market. The buying was excellent. Stopped at Tom Howard's lunch room.

In the afternoon they took us to their museum of dead trees. Afterwards they took us to the cemetery. It seemed to attract their attention and seemed to interest them. We were interested in their cemetery. It was very beautiful.

Prayers for our friends is in the village. Service at noon. - Freda Vizicarache and Leonard imported him. The chief gave the most pleasant one. His chief was not the chief. The men followed about, by. For some reason it was very pleasant to stop and have from the track and the street.
Boys near me - 2 wits bat crowns of
pamela leaf - tatters of red kobaki film
fashioned on us in thong. One was wearing
alder of grass stain
He was - Green boy - of the Formal
Albert Golding & marshalling - I am
in Batete - temple, by spring of Fatima.

Boys, by Madimba, control the flood -

a favorite subject of the amends, pointedly shed t. attention
of the Chief - throughout.
250 miles was taken out and laid at t. feet f. t. chief for distribution to wh. he himself added a big hog wh. he had killed for t. occasion. it was interesting to see t. wo. on their way home at noon w. salt wrapped in t. leaves f. canna wh. grows wild in abundance, each group f. wo. with a piece f. pork and all w. smiles on their faces. The Chief supervisor, Wembo Niama himself remained on t. ground until t. end f. t. morning having sent for his chair and saying "These are my people; I will see that they work and that they do not go away hungry." Of course we expected from t. first not only to reward them but to give t. Chief a suitable present as well.

Palavers. The day was largely spent in Palavers and our strength likewise. This time t. evangelists seemed to misunderstand us, and complained that we had fed every body else and let them go with out. The contrary was true, but they had walked all t. way fr. Lusambo, Mudimba, wife and child had been sick w. fever. It is very discouraging to one who comes w. high ideals and has t. flush and enthusiasm f. a young missionary to run up against t. chill f. an iceberg. But "Thinking black" explains much and such thinking is in t. constitution deeply ingrained. It will take centuries to recast t. African habit of thought and his interpretation of life. A native evangelist is what I have found many a missionary to be—an interpreter of what he thinks you ought to do for him, and not what you have actually done or promised to do.
Evening service at Lumaritia. As the sun set w. a lovely
ruby glow thro' t. palm trees on t. hill to t. west we
walked to t. little vil. adjoining t. Concession and after
an explanation to t. Chief f. t. business wh. brot. us to
his country we had a hymn one f. those translated by Kades-
ma and a prayer by Mudimbe. "Some twenty men, boys and wo-
men gathered about us, listened intently, said it was good
and thro' t. Chief invited us to come again. One naked old
wo. wrinkled and worn dressed to t. front took Mr. Bedin-
ger by t. hand and said "Good, good, come to us again."
The first time t. poor thirsty soul had ever heard f. t.
Water of Life of wh. I spoke to them in t. few words
wh. I added to what had been said.
A hearty welcome. This vil. is small, clean, new, and
n. people anxious to make us welcome. There is no reason
why it sh. not become Christian at an early day. By t.
Lord help us to give them t. Water of Life without stint.
In t. development of t. mission it is probable Lumaritia
will grow to t. dimensions f. Lushe. It is f. immense im-
portance therefore that t. seed sh. be sown faithfully
and diligently during these early days.

The Roman Catholics. We were told that t. R. C. came by
some time ago and warned us t. villagers from hav. anything
to do wi. us, that we were bad and wld. be of injury to them.
T. work f. t. devil is enough in t. midst f. heathenism,
but to be belied in this fashion by those whom we shd. be
able to count upon as friends is sad indeed. I do not
pray t. Lord to reward them according to their works, but
to deal mercifully w. them.

Wednesday—Feb. 4 1914.

Rose about daylight and went into the vil. to morning mr. The evangelists had just concluded their service under a tree in front of the chief's house. Had a talk with them about a site for a church. They thought the chief would give us a good site near the center of the vil. I have determined upon a plan for a church. One evangelist remain in Wembo Niamas vil. and the other two come out to the vil. of Lumbarjasa near us to be convenient for consults, and for work.

-Gathering ground. Our own workmen 15 have been set at the task of clearing 22 acres of concession. It is covered with high grass and millet.

Women to the house. The chief Wembo Niamas came at 7:30 a.m.

130 we., and 48 men, two drummers and a musician who played on a ball shaped bell shaped iron instrument shaped like a bell 10 in. in length and 5 in. in width. It is called "aundra" and is played upon by a man who held it by striking one side w. a drum stick having a rubber ball on one end enclosed w. goat skin and alternating by a stroke w. t. other end.

On t. same hand around t. wrist was a bracelet formed of large beans in dry pods from some tree, wh. rattled w. every blow f. t. stick. On t. index finger f. t. left hand was a copper ring wh. t. instrument was rapped alternately w. t. strokes.

Dancers. Two professional dancing we. came just behind t.

first row f. workers and rattled beans in triangular baskets while they postured in rhythmic movements in exact time and sympathy w. t. beating f. t. drums.
Volunteer Dancers. As t. music confused, a man wld. occa.
lean into t. air, brandish his long knife and w. a bld.
curling vell wld. rush toward t. chief as tho. he had
a desire to slay him or some spectator on t. spot. Now
he turns when half t. distance has been reached, bends to-
ward t. earth until nearly double. rises vns t. around l
like an enfuriated bull, dashes back toward t. long line
wh. parts to rec. him turns xxx again to perform t. same
caper, and at t. end of t. second or third run dashes into
L hand
high grass w. xxx hand on his knee and his R. wld. into t.
broad blade w. t. strokes f. xxxxxx with Mamaluke cavalrman
w. strong stiff stalks go down before him by t. hundred.
By t. time t. workers are at a high pitch f. enthusiasm
were for their admiration f. his prowess w. xxxx cheers
and w. redoubled efforts upon t. part f. t. musicians they
bend to their work for ten minutes until another perform-
ance begins. One wld. think much time wld. be lost by such
a program, but t. time between t. acts was put in by t. en-
tire line f. 178 by vigorous and untitled efforts and t.
grass and millet went down before their lusty blows. It
soon became evident that t. wc. were better laborers and
did more execution xxx w. their hoes than t. men w. t. their
dangerous looking knives.

Furk and Salt. xxx; While this work was voluntary we felt
under obligations to furnish good cheer. Nothing is so ap-
preciated as salt, so an entire sack f. salt weighing 30
pounds wh. had been brought on a mans head or shoulder

Thursday--Feb. 5.  1914.

Rose early and gave direction to the workmen who had come to clear t. concession. Long before men and women were passing toward Kato Komboka to secure articles for market. Noise. The African is noisy and does not know it any more than t. Belgian or Frenchman. The Chief shouts his orders, t. men yell their replies, t. women scream out their quarrels and t. box men and porters make t. morning hours hideous and turn t. quiet into a perfect bedlam.

A Patient. I was scarcely out of bed before a woman of t. vil. t. wife of t. chief or head man brought a mere girl of twenty naked and shivering in t. chill air, for medicine for her t. ear wh. had given her much pain, and was discharging. She looked like a slave wife, and had t. appearance of hav. been beaten.

Matabishi and Eggs. Difnada gives four teaspoonfuls salt for 4 eggs and a pinch of salt in addition. When asked why t. pinch he explained that it was because t. eggs might hatch chickens if set and not eaten--it was a dash for t. potentiality f. t. egg.--"Thinking Black again."

Leonard devours a man. The Chief--
Journal

Watching for Leopards. Rose at 2.30 called by Tom and spent t. remainder f. t. night on guard w. Stockwell, my shot gun in hand loaded w. buckshot, and a Winchester rifle on a camp stool within 2 ft. f. me. Mrs. Stockwell nervous, old. not sleep on account f. t. incident f. t. night before and so she took her place in a steamer chair just behind me on t. porch and in t. shadow f. t. central hall. f. t. goe dtape.
The antelope given us by Wembo Niama hung in t. middle f. t. path in front f. us from three poles, but no leopards came. At first t. moon shone, but by 3.30 it was so dark t. carcass even old. not be seen tho. it was within 15 ft. f. us. We then retired within t. house and sat in t. window lest t. beast shd. creep up upon us along t. side f. t. house. Singular employment Sunday morning, but as necessary as when our forefathers went to church gun in hand. Thes. "man-eaters" are carrying some one off almost every night from one f. t. many villages, and one f. Wembo Niamas head men told us that nearly all t. goats had been eaten up.
Every house f. any size or importance in t. vil. has a rr strong fence about it for protection, and t. doors here are windows are mostly made f. solid wood.

African night. The stillness at times is oppressive, but t. rule is there are many sounds wh. break t. monotony. A species f. cricket can be heard 100 yds. frogs keep their throats in service, towards morn. t. cuckoo begins its cry. t. guinea fowl moves in t. long grass and raises its
peculiar note, regular and almost strident, and t. solemn muffled roll f. t. telegrapho drum adds to chorus.
Journal

Letters from Home. Just as I was preparing for service
in Home Mission, Mr. Bush, t. courier arrived from Lusambo
with letters for us all, and for me fr. Daisy, Mard and Miss
Delan. Never shall I forget the emotions of that hour.
A song of praise and thanksgiving broke like a fountain fr.
my heart. For 3 long mos. no word fr. home, and no letters
arr. in Nov. and Dec. t. tell fr. their health and bring mes-
sages of love and cheer. Tom also heard fr. his wife and
dear little Edith. The faithful messenger got 2 spoons fr.
salt and will req. more on t. morr. But in my joy and
feeling of gratitude I call have given him to their sack.
That of course, all have been utter ruin to him and for
all other messengers thereafter fr. him. It was a very
common thing matter to bring a little package named u.
in brown paper and then in sack, but t. c. have been sent in
baskets in gold; it is good dmv. with it & balance against it.
"lie: never be a thirsty soul, so i. no a
from a far country" I now realize, and
in such cases wonder yet can have been so much of
my own and neither them in the early days of service.
In China, never heard fr. him until this time. I
very David Livingstone must have fr. a secured channel
accessible when receiving his mail fr. the native teller, n
and if fr. years and more.

Ara. of Lu. Ad. Mr. Wm. Bush, Dr. S. H., and Mrs. Bush
and myself walked in 30 minutes to Litang, t. boys
carrying chairs and stools for us. Passed thru a great
rather sterile valley than sand. In fact, no
in sight fr. lit. miles.
A Church and School: discussed a building a church and school in the village and desired to know how he and his headmen felt about it. He replied as follows:

"Yes" with a peculiar click in his throat as he took my hand and looked squarely in my eyes. "Yes, I said to you and his people. Kumbi, the headman, has come, and now we want to build a church in the village, and never leave him."

He turned to his relations and turning his long, white arms he said, "Yes, for Kumbi has come, and in a few days he will be off. Is not this true?"

In a chorus they immediately replied, "It is true." Turning to me once more and leaving both arms, he exclaimed, "Can I now build a house for Kumbi as soon as our men return from the caravan journey?"

"Kumbi, the white chief, Kumbi, he will build a house for you, and he is right. You can build it first." he said. "What will you build? I will give the best lot in my village."

"Let it be a school and a church, a little building house. Shall I not build?" he asked.

Ezekiel's House, a room and a room. As he stood in the midst of the large crowd, he said, "Stand firm, Ezekiel, build, and the Lord will bless thee."

And they shouted, "Hallelujah! Ezekiel, the Lord will bless thee from both forest and plain!"

Kumbi, stood by my side as we entered the village.
I am here," responded th. worthy plascer and messen, taking his place by the side of th. other two. "And you command as chief." Yap shall summon men wonen f. cur vil. and they shall make water f. their clay st. streams for they are skilled in the use of their hands and the work shall be done in six months or a day before us in a row, each over six feet, and bored their sequence.

Tombe Diama looking about him at his people the cried on every side, he gave utterance to these remarkable words: "Kabongolo, the chieftain, says we must go now. B. it so. He has many things to do. He can leave his post. T. We. They shall be my work for I trust him (literally: have assigned him). I need not fear for them. And I have finished the mission church, my people shall go to your consecration and the building f. your houses in the town is going to build a high court. Then f. can the men and t. women to perform the...
Journal

He said "You... is a great and important...". I was in the old days, and my man was bad. It must be gone, or must be good.

I arose to speak and was about to say good-bye, when he rose to go a part I tel... me. Taking my hand as he walked out for his journey, he said "I will come back... very soon. Do not let them go about mingling... not the forest, nor the... to see me. I will give a gun... to cut and...". He then added "The harm shall come from him. And as for water, you have is bad. I will come myself tomorrow and take you to the good springs where there is pure water."

All this is so remarkable in a man comes to know the history of this chief. To follow the facts I did not understand after this conversation. He deviated afterwards. "We must... the only way... always... surge in all... country have... trouble and... others, it was... to be... supreme. It was... viles... to...". He then added "This... disease...... to...". He then added "This... things we......". He then added "This... things... said as himself, and said they before...". He then added "This... things we...". He then added "This... things we...". He then added "This... things...".
Clear Rain in P.M.

Wembo Niama. Feb. 10 1914. Tuesday.

Rose at 7 A.M. after spending three hours in an effort to shoot the Leopard. Mr. Badinger saw him at 2 A.M. and shot as he crossed the road, but missed. The L. flattened out on the path when B. saw him and prepared to spring into the bushes. T. shot he leaped into the high grass on the left and disappeared. Mr. M. and I spent our time in an old straw house, but the moon light was too strong for us to disguise ourselves sufficiently.

Work men: T. men on the line returned this morning to work after a strike of two days. They accept 4 francs a month and salt to the value of 2 francs. Very little, but more than is paid at Mototo.

Mission Meeting: held the third meeting of the Mission. Mumpower, Bush, Stockwell, and Mangum and Badinger present. The following matters were determined upon:

1. Wives of the missionaries invited to attend meetings and take part in discussions but without vote.
2. Dr. Mumpower-Supt. was requested to prepare a report for the next Annual Meeting of the Board of Missions.
3. Missionaries requested to prepare quarterly reports and send carbon f. the same to Bishop in charge.
4. A Committee f. two-Mumpower and Mangum was appointed to prepare a suitable communication to the Mission of the Presbyterians appreciative of their kindness to us, and thanking them for sending Mr. Badinger.
5. Stockwell was appointed Inspector of Mission Compound.
6. It was decided to build a house for Mudimbé-Evangelist in the vil. f. Lumarissa t. work to be done by t. Chief, under t. supervision f. t. Mission Builder-Stockwell.

7. It was decided to build a house for Lufaka-Evangelist by t. side f. t. church Wembo Niama is to build for us in his village.

8. Evangelist Policy. It was decided to make Wembo Niama a station and create t. Lubefu Circuit composed f. t. vil. on t. new and old roads between Wembo Niama and Lubefu. Bush will have supervision of both, and Mudimbe be in charge f. Wembo Niama while Lufaka will take t. circuit-assistance being rendered by Numpower and Stockwell - Local Preachers.

9. The change in t. shape f. t. Concession is to be reported to t. Belgian authorities at Lubefu and Lusambo - we not hav. exceeded t. 9 hectares granted.

10. School Work. Mrs. Bush will open a school in Wembo Niama as soon as t. church and school building is finished. Giving two hours in t. morning, and having a class for men as well as boys.

II. Rate of Wages for Natives was fixed as follows:

Evangelist-Elder-Mudimbe II francs. (Local preacher.)

" Lufaka 8 " (Sec'y)

Note. In their case I have promised in addition to one franc per week for rations to give for one year 2 francs. Mudimbe to get one franc and then two additional when he is at sufficient expense for entertainment to justify it.

Teachers rate 4 francs per month and (for rations)...

Assistant teachers a little help during t. year according to work done or service rendered.
Journal  Feb. 10 cont.

Rate of Wages for Natives continued.

Boys men to Lusambo and return 6 francs and tumbler salt at each end of t. line.

Hammock men 7 francs and salt.

Work men -- 4 francs with salt to the value of 2 francs.

Palaver w. t. Chief f. Lumangana. Late in t. afternoon we went to t. vil. f. L. within 300 yds. and selected a site for houses f. t. Evangelists and workmen. left t. build. f. same to t. Evangelists, but work to be pd. for by t. Miss.

Gave t. Chief a sack f. salt and 3 pieces f. cloth as a token f. friendship and also as a return for t. good will f. t. Chief and people in t. securing f. land in their neighborhood. This after an explanation that we got t. Concession f. t. Belgian govern. and were under no obligation, but we did not as Christians desire to receive anything which originally belonged to t. people without expressing appreciation f. t. same.

Two Missionaries Licensed to Preach. Br. D. L. Mumpower and John A. Stockwell were licensed to preach by a special Committee of my appointment -- Rev. C. C. Bush and Rev. J. T. Mangum, brother Bush having been appointed Supt. of Evangelistic work, and in charge f. Daro-Nyama station. Both are worthy men, and have been engaged in Lay preaching at home. Stockwell at Lake Charles, La. and Dr. Mumpower while Secy. f. t. Y. M. C. A. Medical Depart. Vanderbilt. Univ.

Steamer for the Mission. The remainder f. t. evening was spent in discussion f. t. advisibility f. building a
Arguments in favor of a Steamer.

1. The time and cost of overland transport from Lusambo.
2. The difficulty in heavy and bulky goods and equipment.
3. The impossibility of Lapsley doing transport work during the rainy season on account of her being employed in service to Luebo.
4. The impossibility of overland travel from Lubefu to Lusambo in case of severe illness.
5. The service rendered to A.P.C.M. on Lulu during the dry season, and on Laby during the wet season, would entitle us to a reciprocal use of Lapsley for transport from Pool to Bena Dibele as a base of supply.

Note.

1. Cost of such a boat, which should tow a lighter for freight and passengers - $10,000.
2. This should include the erecting of magazines at Bena Dibele and Lubefu.
3. In any estimate of expense there should be included the salary and outfit of a Capt. for the first year.

The day has been a full one, and one which should make history for the M.E.C.M.
Journal.


Workmen clearing t. grass from t. proposed sites for building on t. Concession.

Dispensary-- Dr. Mumpower begins work in a grass hut to t. left of t. mission. Gets quite.

Leopard stalking: Sat up again for t. Leopard, John and I a straw hut near by, w. a kid tied to a stake, but t. L. failed to come.

Prayer: Mr. Bedingers prayer at Breakfast was strong, timely and effectual. he is a man f. God. These devotional hours w. t. missionaries have done me much good. I thank God for t. privilege of association w. them.

First Gift for The Steamer.

The following was handed me by Rev. C. C. Bush:

Wembo Niama, Congo Belge, Africa

Jan. 30 1914.

Bishop W. R. Lambuth, M. E. C. M.
Congo Belge, Africa.

Dear Bishop Lambuth--

Enclosed please find two and one half dollars ($2.50) given April 2, 1913 by the blind girls of the Y. M. C. A. in "The Virginia School for the Deaf and the Blind", Staunton, Va., as the contribution towards the building of a boat for the methodist Episcopal Congo Mission.

Trusting that you will accept this voluntary gift out of their poverty, yet enriched by many accompanying prayers for the new African Mission.

I am, Yours for service,

C. C. Bush.
Journal

Native garments. It is raining in a regular tropical downpour. A host of women are passing who have been to the fields or forest, for vegetables or wood. One has a long heavy pole for firewood—another a basket of corn on her shoulder—a third a half bushel of millet—covered with leaves—another five pine apples curiously wrapped in leaves. F. t. c. canna and tied with moody. I urged them to come and sit on the porch until the rain was over. They declined on the ground that they had no clothing to get wet. They were so well oiled that the water ran off as from the back of many ducks.

A. R. 

March 21. I have lost my thin filling, and now broken up with the climax, tough went, and possiblyquin the war account for it. There is no dovish but the Paul, and it necessitated for a few days. The Paul was the well alms of the women in the morning. The women sufficed it for a while and a dentist was almost on his back to see me. One of the women had to be, the ablest of whom it is the only one who can do all these things. That is the sort of thing.
Wombo Niama.

Journal

Friday—Feb. 13, 1914.

Wombo Niama. Lv. at 10 A.M. after waiting 4 hrs. for men: start at last with a remnant of 32 porters, but having gone to other caravans to bring up the goods for the Miss. Good Bye. It was hard to take leave of our missionaries after months of close and delightful association. We had been together since Nov. 8, 1913, the date of leaving Antwerp. It is rare for 3 families to be associated so intimately and under such trying circumstances, and yet I do not know of a serious jar—not enough to stir or ruffle the surface.

After breakfast we lingered at the table and had our usual service of prayer and praise. I led the prayer after commenting upon John 15 and 17, and commended them to God.

The great Master of us all had already fulfilled His promise to them, and they needed nought from me. I could only tell them of my love and confidence and remind them of His presence and power, and sustaining grace. It was a solemn hour, and yet my heart leaped with joy because of their great work whereunto they had been called, far exceeding in privilege any work in the home land or within the gift of the home church.

May our Father in Heaven preserve their precious life of dear little Elizabeth who has been so run down by a whooping cough, contracted at Mukunji.

The last we saw of them as we went down the slope toward Mibangwa was t. little group on the verandah waving their hands at us.
Wembo Niama accompanied us to his vil. and seemed anxious to see us well on our way safely.

Malandola. In t. vil. we stopped at Mudimbe house and bade Malandola and her children Good Bye. A good woman and one who will I trust be of great comfort and help to them all. Lufaka's wife and children also were there.

Mudimbe and Lufaka. Mr. B. and I halted a few minutes to say a few words to t. evangelists upon whom so much of responsibility now rested. They seemed humble, thoughtful and to realize how necessary it was for them to be vigilant and prayerful. We are happy in having these men, preserved to t. work.

Wembo Niama walked w. us holding me by t. hand and insisted in going as far as t. end f. t. village wh. meant a 4 mile walk in all. His last act was to send a runner to a subchief for 4 fowls.

I stopped and told him to go no further, and asked him to care for our people. He said he will do it. Then pointing to t. sky I urged him to 'give his heart to God. He pointed up himself and gave a significant grunt wh. with them signified he will not forget. And so we left him standing there in t. middle f. t. street w. his great vil. behind him, his record of blood written w. many dark tragedies, and his later life of manifest desire to be a better man. What comes of it all will largely depend upon our faithfulness as intercessors in his behalf. He is destined to suffer much on account f. his friendship for us. May there come a new life and a strong saving faith in God out of it all.
Character of Nsemba Wimbi.

Great physical strength, ferocity when aroused, eagerness of a child, consciousness of power and authority, coupled with remarkable simplicity, and absence to a marked degree of superstitious fear for there was less "medicine" in his village than in any I visited in the Congo.

His power and authority have been greatly diminished for some occult reason by the State during the last two years.

He referred to it several times, and intimated that he knew the source.

Nganyuma. We ar. here in an hr. after pass. thro. 2. small vil. The road excellent for walking or a bicycle. The Chief of this large and flourishing town met us—a middle aged man of fine presence, heavy beard, earnest eyes, but cruel ones and w. a searching gaze. Many new houses building.

The st. must be 175 ft. very straight and kept scrupulously clean.

The Harem. He took us into his harem where he had many wives, the first wife a wo. of unusual intelligence—really fine looking. I was much surprised. At first we thou. she was his mother and accorded her as such, she had so much force and dignity. That woman won for Christ wld. be a wonder.

It is probable he has over 100 wives, some of them cost. in intricate designs and patterns. Some of light colour, others dark coffee, but none black.

Shall write back to Bush to visit this vil. at t. earlie poss. day and make friends w. t. chief and his people.
Okitu-Kenda. Apr. 6.30 P.M. after marching from 10 a.m. without a stop to rest, but the road was splendid. With a little repair a auto old. I'll repair it.

The Chief f.o.K. was absent and we camped out in his porch. No gite to tape. Our men had fallen behind. We got nothing to eat until 9 o'clock and were too tired almost to eat. Our lunch had been two bananas and a few raw peanuts.

No bedding. Our cats came up, but no bedding so Tom and I made ourselves as comfortable as possible in our dry clothing, plus pyjamas, plus our rain coats and I put up my umbrella much to the amusement of the others, but I was on the outside and in the draught.
Journal.

Tuesday—Feb. 27—1914.

Osadu. Lvi for Kasongo. Statuta 6.20 A.M.

Bedinger did not sleep well. Thot a. leopard was in t. room and cried out loud enough to wake us all. It turned out to be rats, but is an illustration of how the incident at Wembo. Niama old. get on a strong man's nerves.

Hills many and hard today. We put two days march into one, and t. hills tested our vitality. I was never better in my life. Without boasting I do not believe there is a Bishop in our church who could make this trip without peril. They are not inured to hardship and take no exercise.

Leonard—met t. big chief f. Mukunji. He has many followers collecting taxes. He had a young leopard in an oval crate of round sticks. They caught him in t. forest. He was very active, ran about like a cat rubbing against t. legs f. his keeper. But wld. upon t. slightest provocation show his teeth. W. rapidly expanding eyes f. fire in them like big owls cruel and deadly. T. color was a milky yellow.

T. chief wanted 300 francs. I offered 100, but am glad he refused. He ate a chicken a day, and wld. have impoverished me by t. time we reached New York.

Eight. bet. two men about their chiefs—Wembo Niama and Mukundo of Lubesfu. T. latter called WN. a bush-man. Bedinger had to rush in and separate them.

Mukunji. t. chief of t. town f. t. same name is a giant. Stands 6.3 bare footed, and has a fine presence, but looks cruel. Had 5 drums—2 wooden—3 wood and skin on t. ends.
Anakoko. Rested here 2 hrs. and then pushed on.
Arrived at Kasioko 8:00 a.m. No. 1. 30 were at roost in a tree not over 200 yds. from road, but I was so tired I did not have the spirit to go after them w. the gun.
Coast woman. Found a Coast woman whose husband had died at.
Kakato Kombé occupying the road. She moved out of one room and left the other. Turned out to be a Wesleyan Methodist. The town was quite alone except for fifteen porters furnished by the Company whom her husband had served 18 mos. Had three large elephant tusks. He had been paid well or had been allowed to trade. Negroes are born traders.
Patience. Then art a wise one. Had to wait three mortal hours before we got anything to eat.
Our greatest refreshment was the evas prayer at the table after we had supper.

Wednesday—Feb. 18—1910.

Kasangha Beitala, Lw...6:30 A.M., Fambulanga, 2:30 P.M.

Hard march, started in a dense fog, some f. our men sat up all night around the fire on the front porch. This despite the very hard day we had just passed. It is astonishing what these natives can stand and on a meager diet of millet and greens.

Crosed hills—bogs—quagmires—some clear streams. The roads are sad and significant comment upon t. Belgian administration.

A lovely spring, Tom found one near the path in the depths f. the forest and filled our canteens.

Photo f. an immense tree w. roots like t. blades f. a turbine wheel. Also f. a curious vine f. flat but twisted like a giant serpent, and suspended fr. two gigantic trees.

had to cross a no f. streams on slinney logs—occasionally a vine stretched along to hold by.

The Second Wembo Niama caravans over took it and t. Wembo 50 men loitering alone, gathering forest nuts. They started 5 days in advance f. us, but had fooled their time away.

What a picture f. life. How some men do throw away their opportunities. Would that I had t. time at t. disposal of some I know in t. U.S.

Nine f. our men quarrel about salt claiming more today when none is due them. They were salted Monday v. t. others.

These people are nothing but children. I wonder that poor Moses ever survived his troubles. His patience was monumental. Our porters get tired, hungry, cross quarrelsome.

Their palaver wears out missionary nerves. Had to order them away fr. t. porch at Fambulanga.
Impatience, I fear we were scarcely more patient, for it seemed as though we would never get even one drop of water to refresh our faces, let alone drink. We shall insist that our missionaries be supplied with a special canteen for drinking water, and a little oil at every stop. Water enough can be boiled in five minutes to furnish a hot cup of tea. That we, a cracker, will stay our hunger until food can be prepared. It is the exhaustion from long waiting after excessive exercise that weakens.
Journal

March 29, 1914

‘Fambulanga’ 8 a.m. 9 a.m. 10 a.m. 10:30 a.m. 11 a.m. 11:30 a.m. 12 noon

Lv. 6 a.m. Bambanya II. 36

Roads 4:45 for a long day’s march—denses forests, coffee, cold, butter, takes and far peanuts,

Clocked over several heavy hills but not too bad as judged by roads simply, scandalous—felled trees not removed for yrs. Climbed over some and crawl under others. To State—shld. compell the chiefs to keep these roads in repair.

Commissionaire Sarees tells me that a law has been passed that where a native fails to pay his tax he must work to repair two roads. I hope some of them will fail if the roads cannot be improved more way.

Mahis: just beyond the village we came to a beautiful avenue of palnms. Perfect gothic/ arches, lefthand pillars fluted and flying columns—ornamented as no gothic ever was by lovely ferns growing in wreaths and festoons. I was carried away by the beautiful sight and felt like exulting to praise God.

Families of Rinds met several, not carrying full panniers on their heads, nor heads, rise gracefully hanging over the edges...

Primordial Forest: Along to the shore, it was dank, where the path runs for miles is a forest of magnificent trees. Many were 4 feet in diam., 50 ft. fronds on the ground. No limbs until that height had been reached. With their roots reaching through the trees, they impressed one with power and majesty beyond words to express.
Corn and fields of rice aore upon acres stretch along t. river where t. forest has been cleared. The new ground resembles our own and is very productive. Trees are not girled but burned; many still standing; and not a few resisting the holocaust. Have begun to put out leaves again; so irresistible are the forces of nature in this tropical zone. Man has a continuous fight on his hands, and frequent "if it is a losing one." Rice is hill rice, and needs no irrigation. T. corn has large full ears, and is well developed.

Fattah or "medicine." Several times I came to "medicine," where either t. stalks had been turned down and tied, or a vine had been carefully stretched along t. path, overhead about 6' meters in length, attached to which at intervals were little twisted objects--straw or vegetable poison to keep off intruders.

-Sekhavuza:-san top of a long hill was reached at 12:30 a.m.
Here t. Evangelist was called up by drum from across the river. We rested two hours under a tree making a lunch of bananas and peanuts and ate 2.30. Started back a run for Luambo to escape a storm. I was amazed at my strength and endurance after breaking t. record by making t. trip from Wembo Niuma to Luambo. The reception given us by Capt. and Mrs. McKinney and t. natives who came to greet us was refreshing indeed, and how enjoyable t. comfort: a bath, clean clothes, and t. evening meal prepared under t. direction of an American lady. Thank God for missionary homes.
Friday—Feb. 20 1914.

Ros. at 5.30 and attended Prayer in t. Shed at 6
Men largely in attendance—a few women. No boys here yet.
Mission policy. It is my conviction that we should go in for boys schools in villages, and at Stations for Boarding
Industrial schools w. constant supervision. Worse than nothing if poor supervision. The R.C. Have as usual shown
greater wisdom at this point, teaching the people to sing
and pray is not enough. Work w. their hands—honest work is
a matter of training the conscience and in building char-
acter w. cannot be neglected.
Mr. Bedinger and I call on Dr. Massey and also try to se-
ure passage for Luambe for Tom and myself by t. Luxem-
bourg. Already full!

Spend t. day in writing to our Missionaries and to Dr. 
Norris.

Hearing that the Western missionaries were sick and Dr. L.
had completely lost his sight, I sent some delicacies and
drink from our chef boxes. The Lord comfort and strengthen
these faithful soldiers in Him.

Hemp Smoking. As we sitting on the porch after supper to
hear a st. outcry, and three men came running in w. dark-
ely excited—saving t. soldiers were pulling t. boys out f. their houses and beat them. Messrs B. M. and Card.
McKinnon went in haste to find that w. a man and no. have
been arrested for hemp smoking. T. Belgians are trying
to put a stop to it.
A Day on the Kinneri at Lusambo.

Sunday: Prayer-meeting in the church-shed.

Several standing at 8:30 AM asking for news.

First of notes in the Kinneri Mians for carriers.

In a knee-join distance orilies up on the back porch.

Breakfast interrupted several times by natives.

Leaded to Kinneri Miana caravan. Salt-cloth-chop-and a sent 2 miles to Lusambo to consail Dr. Hassel about a bad
toh, and other matters.

Next passage on the S.S. Luxembourg for Lusambo.

Go to the Portuguese store for nails.

Go to the German store for goods and three glasses for sale.

Can deliver food to sick missionaries at Inkemon.

Write a cable letter.

Off special courier to Lusambo.

Social courtesy and in Lusambo until 8 PM.

Then went to bed.

Social intercourse with ness for an ov in the house.

Philips from the Cong. Mission.

Write a letter.

Can deliver salt-cloth-chop toward.

Writing dinner at the table.

As we go on the fly we watch a tree rising up out of the
darkness and see it in the exultation of the

good man, the

tree rising out of the wilder are and turning to a

off to the side. Thus to the

investigate

will I remain a tree. To see the

tongue of the tree. To see the
tongue of the man. Then a word, then

word.
Saturday—Feb. 26, 1914.

Sunrise Prayer meeting. Over 150 present—nearly all men.
The evangelist gave an exhortation on keeping the law of God. He said that Mission 715, not the evil doers—they must suffer the consequences of their misdeeds. The people of God were expected to behave themselves. He said that any one who used tobacco and all assessed readily. Home smoking is very deleterious, it is a sin. The Governor is not as particular about the manufacture and use of gin.

Mail from Lubber's Island. The Courier butt, mail for our missionaries, and a splendid Report from Dr. Hume's town. Board of Missions. No mistake has been made in his selection. He gives an admirable summary of the organization of the school and its work. It has been attended to. Such things about a service. I was attending Sunday and saw a Chorale quartet. The services on Sunday.

Jama. Baptist Church. Call of a leann—Commissaries. H. Surveys and presented him with a copy of the constitution of the Army General Association. Dr. D. L. Hudson and the more numbers in the church were present, and they by the Bishop will be from 8.30 on.

Adele—; our brave.

Find a means of sending money with a telephone line to Stanley. I have to the church was a very anxious time.

I have found a German uniform kind.

Washingwino. Birthday—was v. pleas. buss. I feel v. am.

Thankful for this great figure in our history. His character has been such an asset to succeeding generations. I have an sympathy with this—do cry. His character and abilities. It is a source of criticism that—results upon such the indulges in.

Bedinger and Miss have had a long talk. B. abed. 1. his mission has requested him to write ziv. a hist. for A. P. C. M. 

A. L. b. b. 10 v. means taking author, and is open to suggestion. 

Service at 9 a.m. led by Capt. A. C. Johansen. Wreath 4

Abb. Lazarus. Did not seem to have liberty, but I did not understand much. A.L. Addressed ziv. during the occasion, and Bedinger said that he was successful in his work. No more business. Very dear government. But we were no help in this.

Ted. [unreadable] to 11 a.m. Service with Dr. and Mrs. Holm. by 11 a.m. been in [unreadable] for 2. 

Dr. In. 3 o'clock. Being in trunks—hole in.

Dr. In. 3 o'clock. Being in trunks—hole in.

Dr. In. 3 o'clock. Being in trunks—hole in.
Journal

Sunday-Feb. 22 1914 (cont.)

Inkamai. Reached Inkamai at 6 P.M. and anchored for the night. Mr. Treacy came over in a canoe to dinner for Madame Tronca and myself at the camp and spent the evening and saw the sites. She has not been well. I found her with a sore throat, and distressing fear. We went against the wind and down the river, which was good to cool us. I was deeply touched. A meal was prepared. A number of the natives were allowed to come and sit on the verandah, and a bite of bread was handed them. They were greatly appreciated by the natives, who always enjoy to share their meal with us.

The simplicity of the meal—three dishes and two drinks—was appreciated by the natives, who admired it, as was the change in the usual system. A fire, tinder and a bottle, were provided. The natives were given a few mangos, but the fruit was very sour. The natives were very kind and hospitable. They were not skilled in cooking, but they were not lacking in skill. They could make bread, but it was absolutely insipid. I ran under trees, threw stones, and caused a rapid movement among the natives.
until I had a boat to sail on. I mean this.

In discussing some theological points with some old men,

I had little interest in theology just then and most in history, but in a conversation it occurred to me that

this was as natural as God.

Indeed when viewed in the light of one, as I have seen it, and as St. Peter of Bruges, and St. Francis, and St. John, have seen it, but I could not condemn this view, as I have seen it, and given to you

beautiful lessons in simplicity, and in simple, child-like faith.

This is a theoretical view of the life of Jesus, as he

and the teaching of the life of Jesus as told in the Gospels.
Sankurri, Nov. 23, 1914.

Dear Sister, your kindness and sympathy are much appreciated. I
will try to write to you twice a week. I feel that God's will is best
and that we should do our best to follow it. In this regard, I am
happy to hear that you are doing well.

Yours truly,
[Signature]

Additional Information:

Matilda, born in 1850, is 60 years old and has been active in
various roles throughout her life. She was married in 1880
and raised four children. Despite her age, she continues to be
an active member of the community. Her husband passed away
in 1877, but she has remained strong and supportive of her
family. She is a great example of resilience and determination.
Journ. Fru-C.d. I.
Sanctuary River-S. S. Luxembourg-Ed. Feb. 25 1914.

L. course. I am suppose as taking what can shed be a man
contribute to church and to Church Missions.

T. Church is not a measure of her religion nor is an
h. privilege. Nai her am I, and in work, from must begin
in my own heart first, it is useless otherwise to do
for a program when any convince can

T. spirit of commercialism, of materialism daily and per-
nuscious Moves the action here, our country and F. J.
States. To board upon church machine to win some numbers
rather than an t. spirit of God, our most vital young men are
are giving their lives to God and to His ministry. Why?

T. and C. discussion. Hid was brought last, and to
a conclusion. 

Said, "We are more likely, in my judgment, to
the Kingdom of God and its mission, to the
Firmament of
advice."

T. and C. discussion, May 16th. Tipps said: "Mr.
Church, as we know it, is not the Kingdom of God,
but a Harvest time which is to be
opened."

T. and C. discussion, Oct. 28th, 1913. I had
the privilege of coming out with them.

T. and C. discussion, Oct 28th, and taking note a summary
of it. "
Journal  Heavy fog.


Prominence of Christ. My morning reading in Colossians. He wonderfully the Apostle brings out the headship of Jesus Christ, the only wise God.

Commisarzvaskia. Had a long talk with him about the methods of war adoption in developing a University. He favors schools for girls and women, as well as boys. Some in Nigeria have been neglected. I feel more convinced than ever that we shall bring a number of men to carry on such work.

French. Tom and I take a French lesson from M.

Brazilians are very obliging, and are not at all selfish as they are often said to be. While here I wish I had more energy to fully develop my education to its extent before it converts readily to French and German.

Tropical Rain-Storm. While at dinner a fearful wind and rain storm burst upon us. Had to discontinue until 3 o'clock.

It literally poured, and was very dangerous for we ought out in the middle of the river.

In 1 Tim.

O, spare Jesus, thou art full of compassion! Thine ever to remember, never and forever. I have been born with vital animating Thou never. Give in me any desired sensibility and a full continuity of time and it readiness to bestow that which makes us believe it may be bought or receive, but is in divine to give.
Friday—Feb. 27—1914.

Lulua River, entered t. mouth f. t. river 10.30 after same time at a wood sta. on t. Kasai.

French lesson. M. Ver Ceyndes doing us a great favor by teaching us French, and we are making fine progress.

Luba. Arr. 4 P.M. and went immediately to t. Mission.

Dr. Morrison met us and took us to Mr. Martin where we are to be entertained. He turned out f. his room and insisted upon my taking it. Another illustration of t. generous hospitality accorded us. Mr. Martin alone t. less so, taking my hand at t. supper table after he had prepared tea upon our arrival, and saying it is a pleasure and a benediction to us all to have you here. The blessing I am sure is upon us, for I do not feel worthy of such attentions from these consecrated missionaries.

Mutilated hand. While sitting on t. porch a native came up w. a mutilated arm, t. hand having been cut off well above t. wrist, and ugly scar showing wh. indicated a ragged wound and one wh. must have been a long time healing. A sad and tragic reminder of "Red Rubber."

Leopards. The conversation at supper turned on leopards, and native courage. Dr. Coppedge told f. a man who came to him for treat. who had been attacked by a leopard while hunting. His gun missed fire, then t. enflamed beast sprang upon him. His only defence was his knife wh. while he held the head f. t. leopard tight bending his neck backwards so
so the animal old, not gray-hair. His eyes he kept jabbing into the meat.

"This is not my hunting-horse, but you have wounded him until he fell mortally with the arrow in the fight. He knows his end. The arrow, is no coward's weapon."

Simone, Mr. Martin's son, was a delightful reunion. He arrived at Belgium and fresh from St. Paul's School.

Thank God for the fellowship made possible in Christ Jesus.

Sunday Feb. 29 1914.

Rose early—read Scientific Faith by Howard Agnew Johnston. A stimulating discussion of Faith from a new standpoint. It may help me on my Côle Lectures.

Monkey Park. Eight o'clock went w. Mr. Motte Martin and Mr. Vincent to t. Mission on t. other side f. t. riv. where Mr. and Mrs. Stevens are living.

Concession. 1 hectare on hill. Forest cleared but monkeys still play abt. in t. trees. House built by Mr. Wilde being replaced by new one under construction.

Church best I have seen. Tall posts 21 ft. short side posts 14; short end rails or posts 8. Inclined floor—say 2 ft.

Converging aisles—settle benches—floor beaten hard and free fr. dust Good railing fence around to keep goats out. Strong roof, malala thatch, plenty fr. nkodi tied abt. rafters. Seats abt. 400—w. aisles 530. Present 149 of these: 72 wo. and girls.—unusual.

Service held by Martin—I spoke giving a message fr. embo Niam. Collection good. These people are liberal.

Dinner w. Mr. and Mrs. A. H. Setzer on Lubo side. An excellent couple. They will make good missionaries. Are optimistic, love their work and the people. She is quite musical, and has a good voice. Both fr. t. Training School—my children. I feel proud of them and very thankful.

Concise of The First Lansley. Mr. Martin gave some particulars. He was on his first journey up fr. t. Pool. Difanda went to meet him, also his present cook was along.
Mr. Vass was Captain, and Mr. Slaymaker was on the bow of the boat. The boat got caught in a swirl as they were making for the middle of the river or away from the bank for a quieter part of the stream. Engines were too weak. Vass had called the attention of the Committee to it more than once. The boat was caught sideways, capsized, and turned turtle. Vass scrambled over the rail and got on the bottom of the boat and gave orders to such men as were able to help others, or old, swim ashore and cut unkodi and return to make fast to bow and stern. Slaymaker was never seen swim again.

Probably a crocodile got him. Martin went under more than once. Was not a good swimmer. Was caught several times by drowning men, but managed to extricate himself from their grip. One man held him under until he nearly lost consciousness. Finally got free and caught a wicker chair he had bought at Temerriffe. Did not want to buy it, but someone urged him to do so, and it saved his life. He floated down around a bend in the river. Vass sent men down in the canoe paddling with their hands and rescued him. One man always refers to it as a miracle that in a strong, raging current they could be given strength to paddle with their hands, and thus rescue him and others.

A chicken coop caused one death, several because they were frantically trying to get on top. Had they been content to simply hold on with one hand they might have been saved.

The most trying experience was a 7-hour march for bareheaded except for leaves to Kvamouth. They had to wade many streams full of crocs going. Belzian charged $15000 to raise the
Journal.
Sunday March 1 (cont.)

Lapsley, but afterwards reduced to £3000 after much haggling. The condition of the cargo and missionary goods in the hold was awful by the time the boat reached Leo. It almost broke up the town. The stench was so great.

Medical Missions: Had a long talk with Dr. L. J. Cope on the preparation of a book on Medical Miss. He suggested the following:

1. Scriptural Authority and Command.
2. Christ the First Medical Missionary.
3. Charities of the Early Church, especially to the sick.
4. Some Great Medical Missionaries.
5. What a Medical Missionary should expect to accomplish.
6. The Type of a man to be a Medical Missionary.
7. Medical Missions of Today.
8. The Influence of Medical Missions—direct and indirect.
9. The Medical Missionary to first give Modern Science to several Nations.
10. Diseases discovered and other pioneer work done.

Manson a medical missionary.

How many more are needed?

Sunday-School Hour 2.30 P.M. The hr. was given me in wh. to give an outline of our journey to Wembo Niama and t. opening of t. Mission. Had an inspiring audience of over 900 men, women, and children. Dr. Morrison. Some of t. people were visibly affected, and want attention was given throughout.

I made three points:-

1. Thankfulness to God for Salvation thro. Jesus Christ.
3. The Power of the Constraining Love of God in Christ to impel saved men and women like Mudimbe and Malandola to give their homes and go to the regions beyond to carry the Gospel.

The evangelists to a no. of a score or more gathered round me at t. close and expressed their gratitude to God for such a wonderful beginning of work among t. Batetala.

I had told of narrow escapes fr. fire, flood, and leopards and how in addition to Wembo Niama who proposed to build us a school and church in his village, three chiefs had come or sent messengers in the twelve days we were there making extending a welcome and asking for the establishment of work in their villages. Behold, verily, the Hand of the Lord.

Sermon. The day closed w. a good fr. Tom on "I am t. Light of t. World." Jesus +. ct. Teacher-Citizen-Friend.

Monday - March 1, 1914.

Letters to Lusambo and Vembo Niama by special courier. Nadina came in much hurt because of things said about his conduct at Vembo Niama. I assured him the palaver was ended, and he must now go to work, take what was assigned him and redeem himself.

Hillhouse and his plantation.

Belgian Gov. gave him an order for 100 hectares or 249 acres. It is down the river from Lusambo, and is being leased. The native plan for clear better he thinks than ours. They cut and burn gradually leaving enough trees to utilize, and enough logs to rot and keep the ground fertilized.

Labo at 5 francs a month and 7 franc a week for salt is expensive. Men on the mission spoiled by the noon rest for meal and school etc. Prefers men he has picked up on the outside who have not been under a mission Kanita.

Costs 3.5 franc to hire out a board 7 ft. long. It costs only 1 franc a board at Lusambo where the men go themselves to the forest and furnish their board, or in other words by the job. This confirms the statement by the Belgian officer on the Luxembour.

Cattle. He procures to get a yoke of oxen for hauling.

Cost about 500 francs.

Cotton. Has planted two varieties of cotton from the States. Some from Ga. and Sea Island cotton from Virginia. The latter is doing well. Staple f. native cotton short, but fair. Sweet potatoes have done well. Rice is cheap, but cant
be expected -freight orhibitive. T. Gov. imports rice fr. Europe to Boma!

Saw Mill. He thinks of ordering a saw mill costing 51050 in t. U.S. or laid down here $2000. It wld. pay for itself might be transported to Beno Dibele or to Lusambo by water.

Hunting. Dogs. Mr. H. says he has found t. natives hunting n. dogs. To obviate t. difficulty f. not barking they fasten aourd n. beans, or a bolok of wood hollowed out and having beans in side th. rattle sufficiently to enable them to locate them and t. game. T. block is tied under t. body. I saw a fat yellow dog for sale in t. market for a feast-cost 10 to 12 francs. About 2 yrs. old.

Children: rarely punished. On e. f. miss. at Mutoto sapped a child for disobedience and every wo. in t. school left and not one wld. return.

Child burned... by father by running amuck... burned 20 houses and killed one man, cutting his head off and tossing it into a hole where his child was buried. Said "Now my heart will have rest." He is now in prison awaiting trial for murder.

Romanias. At Luluaburg they had a prison and dark chamber in th. to punish children. Kept several three days on bread and water, and were reported by th. Judge at Lusambo and he was called to Boma while we were there to give an account of himself

NATIVE REVENGE. The Negro as a rule does not harbor a st. f. revenge. But some time since a C.K. man killed a chief by kicking him in t. pit of his stomach. After doing his
best to recucitate him he failed and said " my chief was dead. The natives sprang upon him and after tying him securely with vines, they plucked out his beard, eye brows, cut off his ring finger, castrated him, and then took him into the forest near a stream where they arranged a table with his own dishes and having a feast made him wait upon the table. Then tying him to a tree the mother of the chief struck him on the head with a blow after he was slowly dispatched and eaten. Horrible.
Spent t. morning in mak. notes . Ton at t. typewriter on Presby. Missions as brot. out in a file f. The Hawaii Herald. Gt. excite. all day over a crazy fellow the thres- tened to run amuck. Rushed at Mr. Martin who was sur-veying brandish. a long rusty knife. Crouched about him, crouched like a leopard, prepared for a spring, yelled like a wild Ind 

ian, beat his wife who is within two weeks of full term, and cut up jack generally. Tried to get t. chief to put him in custody. He either was afraid of t. man or f. his friends, probably f. both. Had to send across t. river for t. State officer. One came t. five soldiers. T. man hid and for 4 hrs. old. not be found.

Unexpected kindness. Mr. H. sent some lemonade and cake in t. middle of t. afternoon by t. boys t. officer. it touched him deeply. Said it was unusual and unexpected. Th. sad fact is, there is very little altruism among t. Belgics. Dr. Corn steady who is held in high esteem by th. men, and who nursed scores thro. severe attacks of fever etc. has never more than once or twice found a Belgian to offer to sit up all night f. another, and that has been true as well f. t. priests. Sad commentary upon lemanism say t. case. It fosters. Like Buddhism its doctrine is based on merit ru- and simple "h. gives room for t. rankest wrath f. selfishne- 

Tied to Vines. Hearing a gt. out cry at dusk and not find. Messrs. Morrison and Comedger
I ran stick in hand to see what I do for them. Found them in the midst of a big crowd trying to set them to handle the mad man carefully now that they had caught and tied him in vines.

Prayer Meeting: I led taking the Miracle of the Loaves. Come apart and Rest awhile. Urged t. need for a busy miss f. time for absolute quiet, if they had to arrange between them for alternate days or half days.

Patria, t. in Africa.

1. becomes a spent force.

2. Losing noise and self-control.

3. Impatience, even tempers wh. discount on t. native.

4. Blunted sensibilities in the midst of f. f. so much brutish shameless, immorality.

5. Neglect: f. hours ch. must be gi in secret and to communion t. t. giver f. t. read f. Life.

Lansley returned fr. t. Pool today-2 f. f.

Congo has fell 13 ft. and t. Kasai risen 9 ft.
Journal

Thursday--March 5, 1914.

Sunrise Prayer Meet, over 200 present.
Survey of Village going on by Mr. Martin.
I suggest a reserve of 25 acres for a college which will be needed in the next 25 yrs. T. limits and regula. of t. Belgian govern. are such that it is next to impossible to secure property, and yet land is in abundance everywhere. The Govern. after every is said by way of extenuation is.

1. Narrow and selfish in its administrat.
2. It is hampered by tradition.
3. It is jealous of foreigners, and possible encroachments.
4. It is sensitive and jealous of prerogative.
5. It has no continuity of policy.
6. Its enforced economy hampers its officials at every turn, and prevents them from securing capable men.
7. Its alliance with a State church is a mill stone about its neck.
8. Its officials of the second grade are uneducated, uninformed, illiberal, immoral, mercenary and have no genuine interest in the development of the country or people save as they are compelled to carry out t. policy of t. colonial administration.

The foregoing cut out f. a conversat. on t. table this morn. and fr. personal observat.

Incompetence or Deliberate Malice?

2 P.M. Since writ. t. above I learned
First what t. Chef de Poste
gave orders to arrest and detain over night Mr. Martins whom Mr. M. was using in the survey and had told to go and inform the Chief or his representative there both the Chief and the mad man were hiding. The man was thrown in bico and held there all night his wife came crying this morning asking that she be permitted to take a little food to her husband and wanting to know for what crime or misdemeanor he had been arrested. The man was set free only after a note from Dr. Morrison requesting it.

Second. The wife of the Mad man was advised to go to her brothers house where she could be protected, and fed, her condition not admitting of her being neglected. The State has just arrested her brother "for carrying her off."

This Belgian justice, it is enough to discourage the stoutest hearted. There is absolutely no guarantee of safety for any native. To do right and obey the laws gives no assurance of being left alone. The police are in a constant state of unrest, and begin to blame the missionaries for being somehow responsible for these blunders and insults.

Third. Since writing the above again a complaint.

Chief F. Z. Zaro vili. ren to. Chief to ask permission to go to Luduabu to assist. Zaro funeral card was beaten on his face and told to go back home and get carriers. Such treatment serves to embitter the native against the ruling power and all white men.
Ancient worship.

Went at 3 P.M. 6 1/2 hrs. to E. rear f. t.

where he has been surveying. Here he showed me a native thatched hut, mud walls occupied by a family that closely observed ancestral rites.

Path. A lit. path six inches wide was discernable fr. t. high grass to t. side and rear f. t. hut.

Stray cone. One to t. f. t. path r. a small outlines for t. spt. to rest in as he made his journey if he was tired.

Stray cone No. 2 Smaller and not more than 6 in. high. An offering f. chumbi, rice, placed here fr. time to time and occasionally t. bld. f. a bowl sprinkled upon t. ground, t. offering and t. straw. This both for feed and to propiate f. spt. T. form f. t. offering not disturbed, but t. essence taken out by t. spt.

Crooked Tree. Upon t. L. f. t. Spt. path, we found t. remains f. a little dwarfed tree hardly larger than a good sized shrub. It was misshapen, ragged, low and bent so that t. broken trunk and pointed t. door f. t. house. This represented t. spt. f. t. Grandmother f. t. t. plane man who lived here. Just under t. extending limb was an earthen pot buried t. rim in t. ground. T. rim or edge was colored red and yellow alternately, and t. pot was filled with 'medicine' over wh. leaves f. a certain tree had been strewn. Near by was a little tree t. name f. wh. I did not ascertain, but wh. had been planted there - it looked
liked a geranium f. several yrs. growth. In this was
supposed to reside t. aut. f. t. Grandmother.

The Mound. An ancestral mound not more than 10 inches
high stood almost in front f. t. house and about 20 paces
off. Under it in t. ground had been buried a goat's horn,
filled w. "medicine." Over this earth had been heaped in
an oblong mound, and upon t. mound fresh leaves had been
placed on t. top f. withered leaves giving several layers.
Upon t. top f. w. fresh leaves a piece f. red sandstone
weighing 2 or 3 lbs. This probably only to keep t. leaves
in place. Over all a basket oval in shape - bottom f. wh.
had been worn out. It served t. same function as t. stone.
Fresh leaves are added at t. new moon, at wh. time pray
or is offered, and at such other times as may be necessary
when going to market to sell food stuff, or to a palavers;
which involves important interests, or on a hunting expedi-
tion, or when a fight is on- all these to secure good sale;
effective palavers, big game or a successful encounter.
The prayer may be as follows: O ancestral spirit, Father.
be with me as I go, keep evil and hurtful spirits from my
path, and from overcoming me. If I take a poison can
help me to withstand and come out victorious.
Near this was another straw cone for rest and food, while
on t. one side f. t. ancestral mound was a palm tree and on
the other a stump about four feet high.

Life.
A chicken is oft. killed - t. blad. pu. in a round or not
- chick. cut up, t. fam. gather abt. t. ancest. tree or
straw cone and they are sprinkled w. blad. by t. father or
Journal.  Thurs. March 5 cont.

Ancestral Worship (cont.)

or by t. oldest memb. f. t. fam. who represents t. father and acts as priest.

T. chicken is afterwards cook and eaten, or occasional left on t. ground to be eaten by t. dogs.

*Note 2* A member f. t. fam. who has become a Xn. is discounted because f. refusal to join t. circle in t. act f. worship—an insult to t. ancestral spft. If any untoward event happens, they are made responsible.

*Note 3* Nvidi is t. name f. t. tree, and t. name of God—Nvivi Mukulu—t. creative or procreative spft. Literally—"The old one" or "The old old one."

*Note 4* T. spt. f. t. grandmother in t. Nvivi is supposed to be t. protective genius f. t. wife—her grand-daughter. She is best virtuous, and true to her husband, and to her children and home. If a man destroys this Nvivi it incenses t. entire fam. and his wife the say he no longer ours f. t. virtue of his wife or his Nvivi.

*Note 5* T. hands are frequently cleansed in t. act f. purify to attract t. attention f. t. spt.

*Note 6* At t. birth f. a child t. t. "is planted" at t. ancestral mound; if t. man be one. This t. called t. Nvidi and is inseparably bound up w. t. child's welfare.

*Note 7* T. old man f. t. vil. gathered abt. Mr. Martin and said: "Three times have we pulled up or destroyed t. Nvidi and three times have we suffered. Th young men may follow you, and adopt your customs, but ours are better for us."
"The first time we destroyed t. Nvidi t. wife of
one f. our elders died. The second time a mother and her
baby died. The third time three children died, and we can-
not go any farther, 'We are afraid to do it.'"

Note 1st. When Mr. Martin first came he was active in de-
strucing or in causing t. destruction f. f. fetish. So much
bad luck, and misfortune was attributed to it that he be-
came more careful. For example he urged a Xn. to destr
oy t. Nvidi in her yard. She did so, and within three days
her child died. T. heathen neighbors ascribed it to t. evi-
ms. who had been offended.

Note 2nd. From t. time t. Nvidi has been interfered w. a
person begins to wither up, and will sicken and die. A med-
icine man must be found who has a stronger medicine or
a witch doctor who can fasten t. curse upon some one in
+ village who must submit to t. ordeal.
Lusbo. 

Journal.

Cloudy. Hard rain night.

Friday - March 6 1914.

Prayer Meeting 6 A.M. 203 despite t. very hard rain to last moment.

Elders Meeting. Weekly to report t. cases before them.

1st. Preparation for Communion wh. comes evi. other month.

   Prayer-fasting-examination-sifting f. members.

2nd. Case - No. mar. a memb. both Luluas wh. tribe has peculiar marriage cust. and gives much trouble.

   T. mother f. t. no. selects another man s? om. mos. after t. mar. and induces her daughter to leave her husb. all for t. sake f. another dowery. As t. wife has been guilty f. adultery t. Elders advise her expulsion fr. t. church - she having refused to listen to counsel.

2nd. Case. Evangelist sent to Motoco vil. attend Normal class for evangelists. Referred to Monica for stret.

3rd. Case. List f. members under suspension-scm. to be restored upon confession before t. church.

4th. Case. Man whose wife commits adultery and returns ve her Father. He refuses to return dowry saying he has eaten it up. "What shall t. husband do, as some time has elapsed and he wants to see another wife?"

   Decision f. t. elders to wait until t. unfaithful wife is about to be married to another man, then t. there will make a claim for repayment f. dowry, and insist that t. bridegroom shall hand t. dowry over to t. first husband instead f. to him t. bride's father.

Interruptions? f. a missionary.

Dr. Morrison was interrupted - 4 notes and 3 wafers during t. 45 min.
Sexual to the wedding last night.

T. Chef de poste who seems bent upon doing all the mischief he can, and really seems possessed arrested t.
several friends f. t. bridegroom who had come all t. way fr. Milanche to rejoice t. him, and having thrown ropes
around their necks had them led off to carry boxes. for t. State.

Drs. Morrison and Cawdrey visit t. Commissaire and lay t.
doing f. t. past few days before him.
Notes of A Letter of the A. P. C. M. to the Nashville Committee.

1. Additional Equipment for the Printing Department.

2. An iron lighter to be used along with the Lensley.
   1. Carrying salt in steamer injures it.
   2. With increased transport the extra ten tons are needed.
   3. On top of cargo in lighter wood can be carried.
      Cost see Car. Scot. $\frac{1}{4}$.  

      With increased building could be both an economy
      of time and money. After building is finished the plan
      old be used in industrial work.
      Cost laid down at the Pole about $200.

4. Reinforcements.
   Two physicians, at once, ultimately four.
   Three trained nurses, at early date.
   Soldier.
   Surpervisor for Training School, Mr. Streit.

5. Non-believers are outside.
   Five to come at once, one to arrive in April, one in May.

6. French físicos.

Monday March 9 1914.

The Cranes and Pig Paddle.

Quite a hearty laugh at the breakfast table over the further developments of "Cranes Pic Paddle." It seems that on his way to Mutoto last week, Mr. C. met a man driving a pig to Luebo. The pig was as usual in other parts of the world stubborn. He became exhausted and refused to go at all. Mr. C. was sorry for both man and pig, so in a moment of indiscretion advised him to kill the pig and take the meat to the owner as pork was to be sold in the market. This was done and in due time the driver reached Luebo and reported to the owner. The latter was very much and demanded his pig alive and whole. The driver said the missionary advised him to kill him and bring the parts to you saying he did die before we got to market, and "You know we always take your advice Mr. My dear child!"

"Yes," the owner replied "I take your advice when it is good, and when it suits me." Then was very true. "Now it does not suit me to have a dead pig, and I want him alive or alive!" he said. Full voice, Mr. My dear! Mr. The other replied his voice, but was rejected. For especially as he said, not produce the head of the pig in front as his permission for going to the trouble of butchering the animal.

Since the owner had been to Dr. M. to take his word. He...

Cranes had explained in vain that the pig was at death's door, and had finally to turn the matter over to Mr. C. and so.
T. irate owner was not content, referring to rather.
He was busy drumming up witnesses all along the road several days journey to prove t. pig was able to travel.
These fellows were coming in by three and threes for several days until there was quite a company. Of course all were hungry and expected to be fed, so that by the time t. pig dispute was settled there was nothing left to eat.
The more he disputed, the more insistent t. owner that t. driver ate him all up, and t. missionary was responsible.
One man in t. crowd tc. amusement f. all suggested that according to ancient custom anything that died in another's hand on t. road shld. be dried in t. sun to prove t. owner no part if it had been taken away, and they did wrong in failing to dry t. carcass f. t. pig on. spots.
I driver thiswise come said only he have known better, but as to these missionaries, 'everybody knew that the younger ones were fools. No man could be expected to have wisdom in a strange country until he had some age.'
A chief beaten. During t. afternoon a chief t. t. Zere:
Zere came these men had gone to Lusaburg t. funeral of t. Chf. t. Zere. T. Chf. deposed t. Chf. deposed made t. accusation for three mount. He did not get any of his own men, but men that f. another vill., and went over to t. Poste r. them when he was beaten on t. face until he old hardly once because he did not bring his own men.
In labour agreed. Soldiers were sent by t. Chf. to bring t. latters. They hid, and their wives were being
Journals. March 9 1914 cont.

Rushed to the block when they arrested the missionaries. They say they had a question of religious rights under treaty. It was the Government interfering in the rights of its own subjects. As far as they have any rights accorded to natives, at all. We had to leave the matter where it was advising the chief to go and report to C. Ch'au. He said if I go I will certainly be beaten, but if you do not go, you will be beaten and thrown into prison there you will probably lie for months.

Belgian Prisons. The conditions in the Lubbo prison is so bad that the authorities are not willing Dr. Cowperthwaite should visit it. There are no sanitary conveniences of any kind. In one ward, like cattle, and for survive many months.

Prisoners get little to eat save what is brought by the relatives and friends, and a rare portion of salt is brought by the soldiers.

Man died. As we were going over the river to the Commissaire for dinner we met this by a chief who said a man had just died in the prison. He said he was not in any way to obey laws, whether obeyed or not, et cetera. One man in prison on suspicion there is not. As for me I wish I could not want it. My advice: Find some other sort of peace. Be decent and live in peace.

Charity. As Dr. Cowperthwaite and Commissaire and Mr. Martin and went up the hill on the other side to dine with Commissaire and his wife, et cetera all along.
ou't f. t. darkness myt. Nuovo, Nuovo " and t. faithful affectionate missionaries took time to respond without exception, in many cases taking time enough to stop and ask about their welfare. This is what has won t. hear s. t. poor oppressed African. Now t. younger miss. learn t. lesson. I have never known men and women who have been so solicitous, so tireless in their efforts to seek t. higher good f. their people. No wonder that God has given them the hearts f. t. world.

Danie. The Commissioner and his wife are Danes, and speak English w. fair fluency. Substantial, intelligent, w. a certain amount f. culture, they made " m. pass very pleasantly. Her different in two fr. t. hated Chef de Poste who acts like a mad man.

Kluonima. He was in t. Valley district and there went out on m. river hiding behind a tree and got a fine view f. elephants standing in t. water. As they filled their trunks and swayed it over their bodies or over each other it was a sight f. m. one old. hardly see them live now.

A bridge has been over a stream at one point by a. state. f. m. money it has dissolved-dissolved by el change. Now forty or so years ago, in back of his tents he was crossed in steel or stone.

One f. m. can never holes, and how many in. ft. forest, and s. in. rivers at t. same crossing.

Dr. Sturt t. Ibanji was point home from Luoko but h. came upon t. tracks f. m. elephant that had gone alone only a few hrs. before. He said, hardly got on t. his bike in cause f. t. down tracks.
Journal, March 9 1914, cont. 2

Pyrmies hunting Elephants.

I asked t. Commissario if he had ever heard f. pyrmies hunting elephants by cutting t. tenden f. t. hind leg or ham-stringing them. He replied that it was done on t. dike, t. dwarf letting upon t. hind leg through n. arm around it and w. t. other end and a sharp knife severing t. tenden. Sometimes t. hunter held t. elephant by tail and t. leg and killed him terribly.

Poisoned arrows and spears. Frequently arrows and spears were fired w. t. rankest poison and w. t. baobab seed or smeared behind t. ear or in t. carotid artery. This held t. animal followed one or t. three days until he staggered along odd, died dead in t. forest, t. soldiers then turned t. poison to poems f. their lips an' more than bullets.

Lagunes at Pern. T. water do not contain t. dike, but runn poor mine in humans, but once an in need of vivirine or corn or rice, they kill all t. wild.

In t. night I made t. bunch of but enough.

I see t. men that search t. land on land in search of t. wild bear.

Statements: He informed that a large amount of blank discoveries recently in t. Near dis.

Drunken Soldier. Last night a soldier came home drunk with fellow t. t. Co. Post never t. river and came over in a canoe - nothing at but his arm and been running up and down t. vil, until arrested by soldiers.
Tuesday March 10 1914

Morning Prayer: In t. face f. t. densest fog we have had, and an African heat w. sit and shiver, there was full 200 out. They sang "O Lord be with you till we meet again" and I said a few parting words. I was deeply touched by the expressions of affection. I saw among many others was there, he looked at me w. all his soul in his eyes, and turned away too full for utterance. The most faithful foll of our first caravan in 1904.

Present: monkey skins. One of t. oldest members who had nothing else bade 3 monkey skins to show his gratitude for my coming amongst them. I took one and thanked him.

Mrs. Daymont: Called to tell her goodby. She is a hearty matronly w., educated at Talladega, Ala. and came out in 1884. Miss Fearing, an excellent homemaker, a careful teacher, and a faithful woman; she exerts an influence personally and through her home that is far reaching. They called from Metadi to t. Pool, came in a G. S. boat and mouth of t. Lulu and those in a canoe.

Dr. S. A. Daymont, was educated at Tuscaloosa. Is tall like his wife, good looking, has a quiet manner, talks on cool t. w. natives, and has been true to his trust from t. beginning. Dr. S. ed f. him the during all t. years were single there was never a shade upon his reputation. He had kept himself pure and free fr. all taints.

Miss Fearing. She came fr. Miss Thomas (Mrs. Daymont) and was for 25 yrs. in t. Talladega Sch. in t. capacity f. As-
Assistant: Matron or Matron in t. absence f. t. other.

T. Committee did not accept her on ac. f. ac. She sold her little property in Anniston Ala. nov. Judge Lansley and her own expenses. She has educated nearly all t. girls f. t. evangelists and teachers who have married on t. Station. There are 22 girls, well behaved, doing their own work, and giving promise of much usefulness. She does not expect to return to t. States, tho. she has a sister nearly seventy. She is herself nearly that. Has a sweet face, and is a standing illustration f. t. never f. t.

Gospel. I feel thankful for these colored missionaries. They have done me good, and I am convinced that while their output in work may not reach t. standard f. t. race, their character, unselfishness, hom. making power, and loyalty to Christ constitute a sufficient reason for their employment. They are measured better than t. men, and some are not surpassed by their white sisters.

Negroes as Missionaries. I am perfectly willing to work with them, provided they have been sufficiently tested on hom. and are mature. Since we are equal to white men, but they are true t. both races.

Saturday, Nov. 5. After dinner, t. Mrs. Martin, f. Mrs. Crum, Mrs. C. and Misses Hillhouse, Antaia, and Mrs. Willis, and others we said "God Bless you" and came down to t. Lansley where an immense crowd was gathered on t. bank. Tom and I were loath to part. They Preachers-God bless them-they have shown themselves to be true Christians and loyal friends. When they told me they had accomplished that they did.

Scripture reading on t. Kingdom f. God. Jesus meant to bring his disciples to a realization of its nearness. They misinterpreted his teaching and we push the Kingdom into the remote future or fail to see 'tis a reality this side of heaven.

Six thirty mass Bena Bendi where we heard the pipe, establish a magazine, and workshops.

Nine men killed by savages and eaten.

Two weeks ago on his very spot visited by us before came on. Kashi in Dec. t. envoys hence asked a descent upon t. native vast men who had come into t. vil. for food and killing nine dressed to a into t. forest behind t. post and ate them.

Bamongo - Ar. at 7 A.M. left mail for London on back mbo. Steamed half an hr. on t. west bank, or on t. same side as t. post, and stopped for 2 hrs. For word and to investigate t. feasibility t. establish a mission station here. Capt. Soth suggested going t. nearest vil. I started on one t. t. Bamba. Never have I been so driven by three vines, waterfalls, and all such things, over and through and under the cloud men. There was a still wind and there old old vines old, so cold and small corn hill. T Capt. not entice me to go alone full of and country. Is us. It certainly gives on a sense of security to have the company f. a white man or a friendly native then traveling through t. forest in an absolutely unknown part f. t. country. I then, as I went alone unarmed f. t. fearlessness f.
such an adventure among the Bushmen almost in sight. The opposite shore was where 9 men had been killed and eaten in the last month.

Hunter: "We came at last into an old orchard like an evergreen, and in the watchful eye of my 'scorer discovered a man lurking behind the trees following some game trail. I killed him. The hunter was reluctantly. A long exclamation ensued. He wanted to know if we were Bula Matadi before he told his story. We told him that we had never even heard of rubber. "Then why do you come here?" We asked. The Bushmen men and women came to tell about the Boers." This puzzled him, for he did not comprehend our motives. However, he concluded to guide us, and led us to the village.

This turned out to be one of the most interesting villages I had ever seen. It was no to to the middle of a cleared space, containing 20 men in an enclosure or stockade made of mud walls. The houses were made of mud bricks. The houses were not more than a few feet apart. It was very rich enough to keep our fancy going on for hours. The houses had a thatch roof as high as himself. He divided the arrows into iron and bone, and some of them showed that bones and teeth had been used for cutting a kind of wood after the arrows were dried.

We were shown there, a gate was found ourselves in the village, but about streets, at least any
that old, be called such. T. distance btw. + houses
old have been mess by t. extended hands, and + turnings
re to t. R. and L. were so constant and confusing that it old
have been impossible for an enemy to escape if once entrapped
save over t. rivers t. + houses. We were armed, but felt
perfectly safe. The fact, and because we had by this
time impressed them, the fact that our errand was a friendly
one.

Howning was in progress thru. have been n. Coast, but
voices were hushed and soon women, girls and children got
out by within respectful distance. A ver. led out f. t. gave
on t. far side and then talked eight or ten min. While
waiting for t. chief she had to be called. It was cut in
its forest, hunting probably. In half an hour he came
droting and manifestly in every line t. be bearded
face. He, like nearly all t. others was daubed w. oil and
corn starch. He did not speak, his face—entire body was
oil stained and all his white. small device in. misty vision.
he obvious sheath made, d. his face, and chest.

Refused for sake, hands to first.

We must have to prove all. He said again it was all
they at are men. Later, This is condensed to where
his name, hand and body. He, his broad cap, gave to a gen-
I'd, as if to say, "byr, old fellow, in your chunt!"

He grinned and opened up into a laughing. next, 

his vise, to secrecy f. rubber, soil and gone water.

And ending by saying that his people were afraid f. t.
The black man was cautious, his walk was quiet, and his voice without raising for them. We replied that we got a goose, which was the truth for we were worrying through one that had been killed on board the day before. As to water wine we did not drink it, and our religion taught us that a man should have only one wife. We were both married, so he had nothing to fear on that score. If we had not been, one look at his fix would have been sufficient to make us forget our exertions ever taking a wife from his tribe. They ran as beats from t. crown t. their heads to the soles of their feet, having decorated themselves with oil and camwood for their ceremonial purposes, and an extra cow seemed to have been added to those for t. isn't t. clothing. Several had children on their hips, and were loaded with medicines.

On the way, we sat quietly on one side, men rode hideously by having decorated himself a stone from t. boon t. under his
some ancient hat, and this was made stylish by additional additions of some oil. Sticks were tucked into their under his
one or other stick, but they were not visible to the two
renewed reverence, and in addition his head to us while it did very much ion.

Principal life. T. chief finally became communicative and
mentioned to his first beloved wife t. winch was so said
be justly proud, for she had consented to wear all his very
goods for him in t. show t. that brought with each
brackets. She had nine on t. t. print t. must have been
2 lbs. Per legs were similarly counted, and same for
very beam, t. erode t. flesh.
March 12, 1914, cont. 2

Several men were squatting on the ground making conical fish traps, others were tying palm fronds.

"Medicine." Re-entering the village we found 2 long women, one stretched high over head. These had bits of feather and what seemed to be his or her wrapped on. It was probably to encourage the gift of prudence. We entered our way in and about the houses until we reached the house of chief. He first brought out his wives again for us to look at evidently taking much pride in these his household goods, for they in truth constituted his wealth and potentiality as a man among men. Then discovering he returned with a roll under his arm as a present, and alone and unattended accompanied us to the boat in same serene trot, and the first case in response to our summons, I could not be out done by any native, and so struck into same quiet same leaving the others behind. On we went over the reeds under brush, through high grass until my trousers were not fit to be seen and my shirt a sweat. This time heCourt up... and came very sharply on the ground, but he did no harm it is certain ... for any consideration my life. Him, of course, I in the end.

They have the book. The men had stressed the fact many were men. The chief and I lost interest and after receiving a beautiful salute, such as a present and several fish hooks, he will simply at t. dock. "What are we going?" He asked then not we had visited his village and told him and his people...
were men who followed the Bog, he wanted one. In fact if he did not get a book all his wives and children died. He did, not read, nor could any one in his villa so I gave him a letter which served to show you we had made a visit and that we might return and seek a place for a station for steamer work. That also did, I do? It was a great difficulty at our men understood that he said and it was more difficult for him to rightly interpret it.

We came and we went like this, having f. a torch once in the midst f. a long black night. I know few, light, but only a gloom and then that? Release into darkness, calling, superstitious, deviltry.

How long? Livingstone crossed f. twice reaches f. this river in f. fifties. Later came Cameron, then Greville and Missman, and a score f. others. Then Leakey, the first Protestant missionaries, followed by Richardson, Martin and a score and more, and yet those and thousands f. other brethren, and savage races have not so much as heard the Lord died to save them from their sins, nor have we heard these tribes and find mention of Christ in darkness and in worlds f. devils of lies. But to me this is bitter; I must not shout.

A few hundred men, now, just have we, I believe.
Men cutting forest trees to leave here to dry for t. up river trip. Saw a tree top floating in mid-current and repeatedly sinking, and rising several feet above t. surface, indicating t. power under us.

Hawks: The grass is being fired on both sides t. Kasai, resulting in t. frightening f. many small animals and insects. T. hawks scent t. burning flesh or have learned that t. fire provides them food and hover over t. spot.

Locusts are caught in this way giving rise to t. Proverb - "The bad people are tortured like a locust on t. burning grass: it wants to die, but is kept alive." It is a native idea f. t. lastingness f. punishment for evil doing.

John: A.Baptists died.
T. native African sees no hardship in a diet f. locusts and wild honey: They consider both a luxurry.

Row and a Fight.

Stopped for t. night at a small vil. on t. R. bank, and an hr. afterwards t. people began to fight our choppers claiming they were cutting their road already prepared for a steamer. Our men had been nearly half a mile in t. forest and resented t. accusation. Capt. Scott promptly put a stop to t. palaver.

Elephant or Buffalo, whichever Dawsett and I walked nearly 2 miles back fr. t. river unarmed and saw both buffalo and elephant spoor. Afterwards I thot. how dangerous it was unarmed, but it did not occur to us. One gets careless in Africa in t. midst of so many dangers.
Lapsley Journal.

Kasai River. Saturday 14 1914.

High water—strong current—rapid travel. Few sand banks.

Spent t. day copying and condensing Dr. Morrison's notes on Mission organization and policy.

Two wounded men.

We anchored for t. after noon and Sunday near a little vil. on t. west bank having stopped for half an hour at Dima at 2 P.M. where we saw t. evangelist, and met several f. t. native Christians. Here also we landed R. Thys the Belgian passenger who came on board at Hangai.

Did not spend Sunday at Dima because f. t. demoralizing effect upon our crew. Full f. prostitutes, largely the cast of t. white men is a very pitiful condition itself.

Well, just after supper one of our men was brought in seemingly w. a mortal injur y. He was in a tree and fell upon him. He was unable to walk and in fact had been dislocated by his fellows fr. his cries being pinned down to t. ground by t. trunk. He had cut down. I found his pulse fairly strong, no internal hemorrhage, and no bones broken tho. t. scapula and several ribs had been violently wrenched. Binded him up w. a broad bandage and after pouring some hot tea down his throat we put in the hold for t. night.

In half an hour some t. crew got to fighting w. t. vil. people who had accused them of stealing wood and one of our men came limping w. a big gash in his foot.
Lapesly

Journal.


Service at 9.30 on deck - 72 being present.
Katalai led a comment upon Matt 5:1-12. He did not hold t. attention like Dr. Morrison. I believe t. white miss. sch. do much f. t. preaching - First because f. t. better know. f. t. Scrip., and next on account f. t. great respect these peo. have for his presence and character. He indeed and in truth is a bearer f. a message wh. is a sewr f. life unto life. God forbid it shd. ever be any thing else.

While we are worship. God, our hymns f. praise being casted over t. high grass to their abodes, there in t. life vil. were men, wo. and child, who have never had one intel.igible word concern. sin, and possibilities f. freedom fr. t. vile evil one thro. Christ. Dying in har. sins, and shame and damness - within reach f. t. Bread f. Life. It is awful to contemplate, and t. added f. t. the mission stammers and missionaries have been passing here for 22 yrs. and yet not one word in their own language - t. Basilelo.

Round about them t. elephant roams, outrimes drawing, t. buffalo luxuriates in t. rank sweet grass, and t. hippo pushed his big body thro. t. tangled mat and snorts his borsef vorting to his fellows, but in that vil. all said to me to be a long drawn out sigh f. loneliness and misery as I see t. ro. gathered t. their child. obt. t.
fire or stretched upon t. round listless and empty-handed. T. respond for all this lies not here, but in Xh.
A wounded man.

The poor fellow who cut his leg with an axe is doing well. The wound was three inches long, and I had to put in 3 stitches but by applying turn-of-the, and bandaging up tightly he is making a good recovery. One does not dare to pay too much attention to these fellow-like children; they will take advantage and slight their work. And yet, kindness does help materially to win their hearts.
J. Lapsley

Journal


Got off early and right glad, for t. mosquitoes have been fierce. Not even nets seemed proof. Our p.so were made irritable, and quarrelled during t. night. The Baluba are abt. t. noivos t. noo. I have ever met. This morn. two men got to quarrelling over an old rag, and almost came to blows. This was just after their morn. prayer. I fear much f. their worship is t. merest form acquired in initiation f. t. white miss. as Luebo. And yet, what is our own oft. times, but a servile follow f. time honored custom?

Elephant, Saa t. back f. one in t. high grass near where Cant. had his encounter 2 yrs. ago. An abundance f. game here in this bend f. t. river—buffal—antelope—wild boar—ducks—geese—mines—fowl—etc.

2 A.M. Mouth. Arr. at 1:30 P.M. "Our boat f. was i swept up out into t. Congo river, is very low. T. Madelon ch. ve met old, hardly make any progress against t. Kasai.

The Congo. T. majesty and power f. this great river, is simply magnificent in its proportions. Tom ad. f. it "My, how I like to transport this river to t. United States!"

 Fetishism. After completing Dr. Harrison's notes on Miss. Polio, spent t. bal. f. t. day in mak. notes fr. Hamma fetishism in West Africa. No missionary shd. begin h's work without hav. acquainted himself w. t. religious beliefs, and even superstitions notions f. t. neo.
Lapseley, Journal.

Congo

Exe River, Thursday-March-17, 1914.

Cloudy when we started from our anchorage for the night by a sand bank on the French side. Last night we found footprints of antelopes, and a big croc. Our men chewed far into the night in the middle of the forest, and it is a marvel they are not prey for wild beasts. The Camp. says in all his experience, not one has been bitten by a snake or attacked by a wild animal.

Morning Reading. Continued reading t. 119 Ps. th. I read and pondered last night before retiring. O that mine eyes might ever fasten themselves upon those precepts th. make for godliness and loyalty to the King.


Jonge Ann. To had some magnificent views at t. river as we were literally swept down and forward by an irresistible current of this mighty tributary t. t. south Atlantic. The river reaches t. St. Lawrence w. heavily wooded shore and rolls rolling back in magnificent views t. ocean t. crests t. th. rise until they sweep t. sky line at 800 or 1000 ft. Their titanic force was in that cloud which then once a channel had been cut through t. cap in t. mts, over leaped all barriers, and rolled down upon t. slumbering valley now called Stanley Pool.

Arrived Kinshasa at 2 P.M. found Mr. Longland down t. river. Went on to Lue and were met by Mr. Guyton Mr. and Mrs. Cleveland and Mrs. and Mr. Wilkinson.
Thursday -- 19 1914.

Heavily to lot belonging to L. A. L. T. H. S. on same side f. st. v. Mr. Gandy's house. Front 183 ft. depth 114 ft.

Narrower at back than front, but ample for 4. It or beast for miss. coming and going. "Tell Dr. Henderson and recommend its purchase by our two missions for such purpose.

Spend day in writing and posing.

Friday -- 20 1914.

Left Leo at 7.30 a.m. Tom for Thysville-2nd class. Careful of French soldiers and officials returning home.

Jolly, careless, drunk, tricking lot. They show unmistakable signs of dissipation and vice, not least week.

Lunch at 1. Coney. Africa in t. White man's grave, but there is nothing more clear about it, he died his own death.

A cantina at 2.30. Clime the 1st to 4, mostly American.

Arrived 3 pm. He had caught a African girl and was quite upset to perfection and didn't seem to dy his attainment. He tried hard to explain it about to start, and ask for "Java Java" and "Father and Mother." He bowed and striking out it and began to dance a strange cool. I hardly know who was more pathetic - this imitation.

f. = higher animal, or a lonely grove is the high ground v. = cross over it, and this far from any human habitation.

C. = coast many c.-like-naty and B. = na.

Arrived Thysville 5 p.m., and were met by "No. 1" Mr. Stevens, he has been called to Hadadi. Clean beds, and cool...
Saturday, 27th 1914.

Left Thynville at 6.40 in the midst of a downpour & rain, stormed during the night. Very warm for Thynville. Beautiful descent from the hill, and comfortable ride except that we were fearfully crammed up.

Rested longish, then two locomotives carried us, oil on the pantyhose etc. on the Lord f. oil to oil, no gas in the lamps. Scenery at coachman's request, but in the last part of the journey, and on return hot the early morning, and rainers got over that a pub-keeps 'blind' turned green.

Arrived at Laadi 6.30 a.m. by census-taker, and had a cup of hot tea - some local refreshment on the way. In goodness to the details will I rather not. He again said something how in the end.
Questions to be asked of missionaries in Africa.

1. Name of Mission.
   When opened.
2. Name and address of Secretary at home.
3. Name and " " on field.
4. No. of missionaries. Women " Single " Married "
10. Amount contributed by native church for all purposes.
Questions, Second Series.

1. Is the pop. decreasing in yr. section?  
2. What are t. 3 chief obstacles t. t. pop.?
3. " t. chief sins t. t. unconverted native?
4. " have B. found t. be t. best line of traffic.
   a.) 2d French. b.) t. unconverted if.
5. What t. 3 most admirable traits in t. Jews?
6. " t. their greatest temptations?  
7. Is there a distinct Moslem advance?  
   How do they want to t. direction?
8. Do y. think it wise t. t. R.C.
9. If so, how t. t. put t. direction?
10. What form does t. effort take?
11. What does y. consider t. 3 greatest need of t. India?
12. What have been t. average length t. life
    of t. Indians. on t. field?
13. How can it be lengthened?  
14. How long should it be t. first day on t. field?
15. How long the second, third, fourth, and fifth days?
16. What respect?
Concession - Suggestions of D. Morrison

1. Make application for a country station.

   1. Large map of the district of country.
   2. Smaller " of locality.
   3. Get an official of Commissariat to make out application.
   4. Let an official, if possible, to make the map on labeled sheet of paper.

5. Let applicant see for a permanent concession since he cannot occupy within a month.

6. If circumstances allow.
   1. Look at all the towns.
   2. See the river.
   3. In Buffalo Village on Burne.
   4. Write the Notice on Magazine.

7. In country.
   1. Near Village
   2. In the forest.
   3. Not too near the forest.
   4. Site for complete instruction.
8. Arrange for Official Representative of British interests.
9. Take Notes of Location as we go this Country.
Policy - A. P. C.M.

1. White & Col. Missionaries
   Col. stand climate well - stay longer -
   wage paid.
   Self-support - grant in aid.

2. Building - Native M. - Native style.

3. Industrial as far as possible - Nazarene.

4. Evangelical - first agreement.

5. Mission & Station -

   a. Health Report of Cape Town -
      1. Homoeop. - less que.
      2. Go to Cape 5th - height been alınin
      on field for 5-7 months.
H. L. C. L. M. - History
1. Work begun by James L. M. L. 1,000
2. Statistics: Total Population: 10,000
   Evangelical: 300
   Roman Catholic: 300
   Islam: 8,000
3. Church Services: 1,200
4. Church Services: 2,500
   Total: 4,700
5. Church Services: 2,500
   Total: 4,700
   No. 200. (200 Vol. in whole.)
   Given to John Salt ev. 2 mos.
   "Yale gives cloth ev. 4 in.

2. Story.
   1. Teacher: If active, why not to delay - remain.
   2. If well past ev. Subj. to check it
   3. Ask. Ev. in field by 6 ev. 15 mos.
   Then in church Adams - where they teach
   ev. 3 ev. from threatening

   1. For 3 ev. 9 sub.
   2. ev. selected by 3 ev. in ev. 9.
   3. ev. ev. selected by 3 ev. in ev. 9.

4. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)
   1. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)
   2. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)
   3. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)

5. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)
   1. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)
   2. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)
   3. Art work: 1. (200 Vol. in whole.)

   1. For 3 ev. 9 sub.
   2. ev. selected by 3 ev. in ev. 9.
   3. ev. ev. selected by 3 ev. in ev. 9.
Book on Congo Valley

1. Size - Comparative size.
2. River types.
3. Lakes.
5. Table lands.
6. Cascades.
8. Climate.
10. Vegetables.
12. Medicinal.
13. Sources.
17. Copper.
18. Gold.
19. Silver.
20. Tin.
22. Diamonds.
23. Minerals.
24. Diamonds.
Notes.


2. Area - 2,350,000 sq. m. = 70 times that of Belgium.

3. Beaches.
   - Sr. Calinda = Ag. + Portuguese Angola.
   - Sr. Equato. Af.
   - Sr. N. = Sr. N. = Br. Eng. - Bas-cardinal.
   - Sr. Rhodesia + Angola.

4. Connie Beach = altitude 300 - 400 m.
   - Few boats, on & 700 - 900 m. = Almugassa.
   - Sun soft = 8,700 m.
   - Sun soft = 5,170 m.

5. Conga River - 15,000 m. = navigable.

6. Beaches:


8. 1910 - 3,399,000 - Portuguese - 7. 1928 - 8,000,000.

9. 1928 - 8,000,000.

10. 1932 - 40,000 - Brazil - 20.


12. 1932 - 70.
Congo Valley.

I. Explores.
   1. [Name]
   2. [Name]
   3. [Name]
   4. [Name]
   5. [Name]
   6. [Name]
   7. [Name]
   8. [Name]

II. Explorers & Traders.
   1. [Name] in [Region]
   2. [Name] in [Region]
   3. [Name] in [Region]
   4. [Name] in [Region]

Outline territory of each.
Small.

Item 1: Very short.

Item 2: Very short.

Item 3: Very short.

Item 4: Very short.

Item 5: Very short.

Item 6: Very short.

Item 7: Very short.

Item 8: Very short.

Item 9: Very short.

Item 10: Very short.

Item 11: Very short.

Item 12: Very short.

Item 13: Very short.

Item 14: Very short.

Item 15: Very short.

Item 16: Very short.

Item 17: Very short.

Item 18: Very short.

Item 19: Very short.

Item 20: Very short.

Item 21: Very short.

Item 22: Very short.

Item 23: Very short.

Item 24: Very short.

Item 25: Very short.

Item 26: Very short.

Item 27: Very short.

Item 28: Very short.

Item 29: Very short.

Item 30: Very short.

Item 31: Very short.

Item 32: Very short.

Item 33: Very short.

Item 34: Very short.

Item 35: Very short.

Item 36: Very short.

Item 37: Very short.

Item 38: Very short.

Item 39: Very short.

Item 40: Very short.
Medical Notes - Health.

1. Introduce sufficient food and fluid to prevent the moment,便秘. Sun reaches even this, often in force.
2. Headache, possible —
   a. Dry direct insolent, head trick.
   b. Headache, near.
   c. Most of the protected
3. The skin of the face.
4. Tell to be protected.

Rules:
1. Protect eyes - moist - head, shtetl.
2. Never remove in pain; frequent
   — Use a reflected light.
3. Keep head above.
4. Avoid the cold bath. 11 + 3 —
5. 8 - feet of five.

Colds:
1. Bleeding - face +
2. Papul, blot, in draft.
3. After seven inches.
4. After night.
5. In wood, with or with.

Guard:
1. Dry mouth, blanket.
2. Tender abdomen.
Clothing:
1. Wore new silk underwear.
2. Several changes - see next page.
3. If wet, rub W. hand briskly.
   Change even W. sock.
5. Back wire or blue stuff.
6. Hand band good.
Congo Valley.

IV. Language.

1. Present language connected by
   Common.

2. Cong. stock, root.

3. Different by: Prefix, Suffix, Suffix.

4. Uninflected, "Koffi material.

Kifil Boy language.

Hi - Congo.
Dr. Morrisons Talks On Policy.

Relations w.t. Belgians.
Not permissible to put U.S. flag on a pole or in t. ground. If floated it must be attached to a building, and t. Belgian flag shd. float at t. same time.
2. Never pass a government post or trading station without stopping to pay one's respects.
3. T. newcomer always makes t. first call.
4. T. Legal Representative f. t. Mission shd. go out to meet an official caller, and some refreshment shd. be served.
5. Legal Representative. T. Government requires such for every organization, thru. all communications shall be made, and he is held responsible for t. policy and acts of t. society or organization.
6. Laws and regulations change constantly, but a good temper and judgment all difficulties can be met, and overcome.
7. Religion is absolutely free. T. natives have t. legal right to accept any religion they may prefer.
8. Be cautious about globe trotters. Glade-Jordan--irs.--
9. Relations w. R.C. missionaries shd. be characterized by t. same Xn. courtesy as will be extended to Protest. denomina. Difficulties bet. helpers and ostechymens can be best adjusted by personal interviews. Never reseat gossip in t. presence f. a native.
10. Encourage ones followers to pay t. taxes. Explain how t. Govern. benefits them by prohibiting slavery,
attacks by other and stronger tribes, etc.
II. Converts f. one mission are usually accepted by transfer by other missions.
III. Policy of 'Comity and cooperation encouraged, especially in transportation, training schools, printing presses, etc.

Relations with Natives:
1. Courtesy, kindness, without undue familiarity.
2. Never laugh at their fetishes, or superstitions, take pains to set them right, but do it sympathetically.
3. Be absolutely just in settling contentions, and in case one makes a mistake it should be frankly confessed.
4. Conform to the dignified customs of chiefs and dignitaries where no morals are involved.
5. Trust the natives and put a measure f. responsibility upon them, it develops character, and encourages honesty.

The Missionary Himself:

His Health:
1. 'Have faith in God. It helps the physical man. Be cheerful.
2. Do not worry. Worry kills. Be anxious about nothing.
   Place yourself in God's hands early in the morning.
3. Do not think about being sick. When you have fever do not regard it too seriously. Thousands of people recover from fever.
4. Do not try to hustle Africa.
5. Take care of one's health. Have a regular time for taking yr. quinine.
Dr. Morrison's Talks 2

6. Use yr. helmet and do not allow the sun to strike the back of yr. neck.
7. Avoid the sun in the middle of the day.
8. Avoid sitting in the shade when wet with perspiration. After exercise, brush down if possible and change ones under wear.
9. When least chilled put on a warm or walk about when sleeping have cover convient to use in the early morning.
   Put a light overcoat or wrap in the morning for the cool season. More fever is caused by cold than by heat.
10. Bathing must always be followed by a reaction.
12. Use smoked glasses when there is much glare.
13. Keep yourself at the highest state for working efficiency.
14. Treatment for Fever.

1. Go to bed at once.
2. Hot water bottles and blankets to produce perspiration.
3. An emetic if one has just eaten.
4. Take 5 grains of Calomel and 10 grains of jalap.
   Use mustard plaster over stomach if nauseated.
5. Take quinine in 10 grain doses every three hrs. until 30 grs. have been taken—this after the purge acts.
6. If perspiration is delayed take hot tea, or sweet nux.
   of nitre.
7. After a strong perspiration, get up, quickly rub down and return to bed with lighter covering.
8. Continue 10 grs. quinine ev. day for a week.
9. Take some tonic.
If no nausea take quinine 5 grs. ev. 3 hrs. If fever does not come down, use warm water enema. Do not take too big a purge.

Pernicious Malarial Fever.

Fever continues, but not so high, for weeks and months.

Often constant vomiting.

Give quinine intramuscularly.

If stomach will allow give small dose of quinine.

For excessive vomiting, keep patient on his back; use mustard plaster on stomach, pounded ice if available; a little juice of ripe pine apple, and morphine if other things fail.

Dysentery.

Guard against constipation—it often runs into chronic diarrhoea.

Absolute rest in bed.

Castor oil or osseum salts and Sodium Phosphate in proper f. 3 to 1.

Ipecac if it can be retained.

Emetine hydrochloride hypodermically.

Diet at once in case of irregularities f. aliment, osmal.

Avoid overripe or green fruit.

Plenty f. water for constipation.

For constipation—porridge, fruit, brown flour bread, and regular habits.
Dr. Morrisons Talks 3

Sunstroke.
Black water-fever.
Sarras.
Jiggera.
Moscuitos. Inspect premises, especially bamboo groves, sleep under a net.
Drinking Water. Boil after inspecting source of supply.
Fed. Prime importance.
Por economy to stint. Have an abundance, variety, and well prepared. Study its preparation.
Start garden and fruit trees at once.
Tomato, egg plant, onion, lettuce, beans, cabbage, potatoes, corn, will grow well.
Leave native sweet potatoes in sun to dry for several days, it improves flavor and sweetness.
Sweet corn available now. mos. in t. vr.
Rice in abundance in Betel-la dist.
Bad policy to eat alone. "A meal well-chatted is half digested."
Avoid pamid foods as much as possible, and utilize native foods-beans, plantains, corn, peanuts, rice, chumbi, yams, peas, pala pith, groons, etc.
Rest and Sleep.
Tendency in t. tropics to be restless and nervous.
Many causes for nervousness-heat-work-worry-sweat-noise-publicity-bulveras-quarrels-t ever present nativ. eye being upon you by day and by night.
Dr. Morrison's Talks 3

Sunstroke,
Black water fever,
Scurves,
Jiggers,
Mosquitoes. Inspect premises, especially bamboo groves,
sleep under a net.
Drinking Water. Boil after inspecting source of supply.
Food. Prime importance.
For economy to stint. Have an abundance, variety, and well
prepared. Study its preparation.
Start garden and fruit trees at once.
Tomato, egg plant, onion, lettuce, beans, cabbage, potatoe,
corn, will grow well.
Leave native sweet potatoes in sun to dry for several
days, it improves flavor and sweetness.
Sweet corn available nine mos. in t. yr.
Rice in abundance in Bater la dist.
Bad policy to eat alone. "A heart well fed is half digested."
Avoid canned food as much as possible, and utilize native
foods-beans, plantains, corn, peanuts, rice, rubber,
yams, peas, palm pith, greens, etc.

Rest and Sleep:
Tendency in N. tropics to be restless and nervous.
Many causes for nervousness-heat-work-worry-sweat-
noise-publicity מתוך affairs—quarrel—ever present native
eye being upon you by day and by night.
1. Take more rest than at home.
2. One hr. f. rest at mid-day and some sleep.
3. Guard this hr. sacredly, even to hav. a native sentry
to keep quiet. Important for ladies to undress.
4. Do not work late at night—Dr. Wescott. at 53.
   Do not indulge in games at night wh. require hard.
   thinking, or excite one.
5. Rise early, and spend first hour if possible in quiet
   Bible study, meditation and prayer.
6. Observe Satur. afternoon as a time for yr. hobby.
7. Sunday get as much physical rest as possible.
8. Occasionally take a few days lay-off and get away fr.
   t. miss. sta.
9. If yr. work begins to get on yr. nerves, and you are
   unable to sleep or are wakeful fr. 3 to 4 A.M. leave
   off work for a time. Then go off for several days if
   necessary.
10. Ladies especially liable to moments of depression, and
    brooding, Avoid or over come it. e cheerfull all
    times, practicing it until it becomes a habit.

Medical Work.

   Every miss. shd. spend some time w. t. physician f.
   t. stat. learning how to use simple remedies. He shd. if
   poss. take a course in nursing t. sick.

Diversion.

   Every miss. shd. have some diversion, or study such
   as making collections f. insects, flowers, birds, folk-
   lore, etc.
Dr. Morisons Talks. 4:

Hunting.

Hunting large game is advised against on ac. prohibitory game laws, high license, dangers to life, and poss. f. fevers fr. exposure. Ill. Drs. Reavis and Pritchard after buffalos on Kasai. Lost after night, wet, exhausted. Both had fevers after return to U.S.

Reading and Study.

Have a small but well selected library, and keep up w. t. best literature.


Spiritual Strength.

It will cost effort to maintain yr. spt. life. You are constantly give out, and you must be vigilant to prevent yr. spt. life fr. declining. There will have to be prayerful, agonizing that during t. hr. kept sacred each day. Do not take 5, rest hr. at mid-day which should be kept for phys. rest.

Set 4. hr. for pr. and med. early in t. morn. —this will give peace, rest in God and strength for t. work f. t. day. Deliberately plan for t. early morn. devot.

Make a list f. subjects prayed for and write t. date when God answers them.

Prayer. Read some devot. books on prayer. It is well for t. miss, on t. sta. to meet together at regular times for seasons f. prayer during t. week and for preaching in English on Sunday night.
Daily Routine on the Station at Lusbo.
4.30 rise for prayer and spiritual recuperation.
Best preparation for t. dyas work. Early rising necessitates early retiring. Best work in t. Congo is probably done before ten A.M.
5.30 Rising signal for t. station.
6 A.M. Brief religious service for t. nativos. Missionaries attend if possible. Announcements for t. day made.
Division of Work:
Work on t. station divided into:
Evangelistic
Educational
Industrial
Medical
Language
Church work
Mission Business
Gouvernmental relations, including palaovors t. nativos.
Domestic affairs.
(1) Industrial,
At t. close f. t. B o'do. service t. Miss. in charge f. t. indust. work puts his work men in line, calis t. roll and sets them at t. days task. T. Kapita is t. head man who is resp. for t. rest. If there are only two, one must be t. Kapita.
(2) Medical.
T. Doctor treats his patients before break, unless there are too many. T. sta. and vil. practice comes later.
Dr. Morrison's Talks.

7.30 Breakfast.
After breakfast have a religious service in t. home for t. house boys and girls. T. teachers and evangelists come largely from these boys in t. home. They are taught hymns, Scripture, and to lead in prayer.

(4). Business.
Settle palavers after morning prayer service if poss.
Business correspon. comes early in t. morn.

Education.

9 A.M. School for t. natives f. t. stat. except t. workmen, and for all who will come fr. t. villages.
T. lady miss. have made t. mos. efficient and acceptable teachers for t. wo. and young people.
School last two hrs.
II. Catechumen class for one hr. A male miss has charge.

12 to 2 P.M. Dimor. rest and quiet. Explanation made kindly to t. natives that no visits or palavers are expect ed at this time.
2 P.M. Bible study for every bod. for half an hr.
Miss. take turns of 2 mos. in leading. T workmen are also expected to attend.
Workmen often become excellent evangelists.

2.30-3. Two classes. One for t. workmen conducted by t. missionary in charge f. t. industrial work.
T. other class is for t. grown men f. t. stat. or vil. if they did not attend t. morn. school.
At t. same hr. t. Missionary in charge f. t. church for has a class f. t. evangelist wh. may continue for an hr.
T. evangel are then sent into t. villages to conduct meeting.
A head evangelist is chosen annually.
3 P.M. Workmen resume their labor.
4 P.M. Lady Miss. conduct classes for t. wo. and child.
5:30 All work on t. Miss. finished for t. day.
Recreation. Out t. doors for an hr. Ev'ry Miss. men and wo. are expected to make pastoral visits 2 or 3 afternoons in t. week.
6:30 P.M. Supper.
Service in English for Miss. Wednesday and Sunday night and for Evangelists Thursday night. They have their own meetings Monday and Tuesday nights.
Evangelists go out in t. vil. to teach Ev'ry day schools every morn: fr. 6 to 9 o'clock.

Palavers:
Wisdom, patience, and tact required.
Need an intelligent, trustworthy native who can inquire into all facts, and give a summary f. t. same before t. contending parties.
T. government is much hampered by interpreters who are rascals in seeking graft fr. both parties.
One man on t. miss. is delegated to settle palavers.
A. Palavers directly connected w. Church work.
T. Miss. shd have charge f. all quest. involving dis- missal f. ch. membs., and shd take t. investiga. in cases f. misconduct, stealing, polygamy, adultery, etc.
Dr. Morrison's Talks. 6.

B. General Palavers.

Those that indirectly affect t. Mission.

T. chief f. a vil. shd. always settle his own affairs -
those that involve his people.

Native laws and customs shd. be regarded as far as poss.

Never usurp t. author. f. a chief.

Be cautious not to excite t. jealous f. t. State in sett-
ling palavers. Never interfere w. a State affair.

Turn all such matters over to t. State.

A miss. is not a judge, but a counsellor and a father.

Palavers to be referred to t. State.

Stealing - Store breaking - Fighting between villages-
arson - murder - serious injury by witch-craft, hemp smok-
ing, and t. manufacture f. gin.

T. attention f. t. Gover. is to be called to any infring-
ment f. religious liberty guaranteed by t. Treaty f. Bör-
lin. As a last resort appeal to yr. own authorities.

Residence palaver must be referred to t. State. It is t.
cause f. much trouble, and gt. injustice is being visited
upon t. natives. Who have been compelled in t. first place
to settle where they are.

Slavery. Not recog. by t. Belgian law, yet it exists.
A man can be prosecuted for buying or selling a slave.

T. price f. redemption at Luebo is 10 pieces f. cloth.

Never wise to declare a slave free without ransom as both
t. slave and his master will consider it unjust.
Marriage.

The Governor recognizes marriage accord to native custom, and it ought to be sustained after it has once been entered. Legally the Governor does not recognize polygamy, and unlike such.

Dowry to the wife's mother is prevalent and pernicious. It is discouraged by the Queen. A daughter may be sold by her mother to each man who offers a larger dowry until she has become the wife in turn of a dozen different men.

Taxes.

Levied upon every male person above adolescence. Men are taxed for more than one wife, but women are not. The State reserves the right to demand recruits for soldiers and carriers.

Native rights.

The Governor regards every native as under the same chief, but not as a slave.

A native can change his residence only upon consent from the Commissaire and District.

Fields are regarded as the property of the native who cleared or bought it from another native. All lands are claimed however by the State, and do not belong to the native as such.
Dr. Morrison's Talks 7.

Organization of t. Mission.

T. Mission is composed f. male members; is t. governing
body for local affairs; and has an Annual Meeting in Dec.
f. representatives f. all t. stations. There is oft. a
Called Meeting in June.

Officers: Elected at t. Annual Mtg.
Chairman, Secretary, and Treasurer, Legal Represent. and
an Official Correspondent w. t. Home Mission Board.
It is not wise to change t. Legal Represent.
The Official Correspondent may be t. Secy. Legal Rep.
or other person.

Two or more Standing Committees:

One is t. Ad Hoc Committee wh. acts on unimportant
matters wh. demand attention at once.

The Station Staff on each station is composed f. men and
women, and meets monthly to consider all matters on the
station. T. station is subject to t. mission.

There is a Chairman, Secy. and Treasurer on each Station.
T. Station Treasurer keeps t. personal accounts f. t. indi-
vidual missionaries, and t. t. stores, etc. His books are
sent to t. Mission Treasurer.

The Mission Treasurer has general business and financial
management f. t. entire mission, t. purchase f. goods at
Home, and t. transport all along t. way to t. Station.
His report is submitted to t. Mission Annually.

He is responsible for t. ordering f. all barter goods
and for t.
and for t. sale f. t. same to t. missionaries thro. t.
Station Treasurer.
He countersigns all orders for goods purchased abroad.
In case f. his absence t. Chairman f. t. Adinterim Commit.
may sign these orders.
The Station Treasurer rec. fr. t. Miss. Treas. a copy f.
every invoice f. goods for each individ. missionary; lends
money or goods to missionaries; keeps t. store and pays
t. workmen.
The missionary rec. his salary either in cash, fr. t. Stat.
Treas. or in orders fr. Europe, or in barter goods.
The Mission pays all transport and customs on goods as
per invoice. (Do not order goods for personal profit sales
to t. natives, or otherwise.)
The Mission pays t. travelling expenses f. t. missionary
as far as Leonoldville where his salary begins.
The missionary pays board on the Lansi, but his transpor-
tation is free.
The chop list is charged to t. missionary, but shd. be
squared-off in two yrs. It is sometimes nec. to purchase
goods from Leonoldville, but this is costly and shd. be
avoided.
The Missionary is entitled to his home and its upkeep, and
to six or seven necessary servants who are nd. by and under
t. control f. t. station. These servants may be cook, wash-
jack, two women to carry water, personal boy, and one or
two men about t. plawé-hammock carriers, etc.
Dr. Morrison talks 8.

Mission Property.
All tents, hammocks, camp beds, chairs, and other tenting outfit belong to the mission, but may be used or kept by the missionaries as may be agreed upon.
All household goods and effects of every kind belong to the missionary personally and shall be stored while on furlough and sold by him if his departure is permanent.
In case of sudden departure without sale, the Station Treasurer will have them appraised by a Committee and take charge of them.
Allowance A special allowance is made to the legal representative who entertains official visitors.

Station Store.
Goods are kept here to be sold to the missionaries in case of need, and to the natives at cost including transportation, but not at a profit. The station requires the natives to be paid in cash for their services.
Accounts shall be kept in Sterling at the rate of 84.85 to the pound.

Ordering of Goods. Observe the proper time to order, and send instructions for the initial marking of the cases. Generally order twice a year—March and Sept. Allow six months for goods to reach Leopoldville. Order nothing at Christmas for goods may lay at Leop old all the summer.
Wills. Make one will for yr. effects in the Congo, and a separate will for yr. property at home. Send yr. home will to yr. home land for safe keeping.
Women as well as men shd. make a will. T. State seizes t. property f. those who die in t. Congo Belge intestate. Congo wills are usually made out to t. Legal Representative f. t. Mission.
T. Legal Representative shd. keep an official station diary.

Establishing a New Station:

I. Make arrangements w. t. State and t. native Chief.
(a) State-Address a letter to t. Commissaire f. t. Dist. stating t. desire to purchase a tract f. and land near such and such a vil.

Enclose 2 maps: one f. t. general region giv. rivers, towns, etc.; the other f. t. locality giv. markings f. trees, streams, distances, points f. compass, etc. for t. Surveyor when he comes.
State in t. communicate that this tract desired is for missionary and purely philanthropic work, and that it is hoped t. State will grant t. same for t. purposes mentioned.

"Possession Provisional." If a missionary is ready to occupy at once, ask for a Possess. Provis. It must be agreed to vacate within 15 fifteen days upon notice fr. t. State.

Note: There is a law prohibiting one from stopping in any one place for more than 15 days without residence or permission. Never settle without applying. It is better, of course, to make this provisional arrangement if there is a strong probability of not securing permission for residence.
Dr. Morrison Talks

Do not put up expensive buildings until the concession is permanent. Send an application to the Governor General at Boma, and a copy to the Commissaire of the District. Keep copies of all such transactions for future reference.

Secure blank forms for all reports, concessions, etc.

(b) Talk over matters with the chief, first selecting the ground and paying the chief for it when granted.

Make a careful examination of the sources of drinking water. Spring water is often unsanitary through general use.

2. Make a general survey of the plat and set permanent corner posts.

3. Lay off the station according to what you expect to attempt. It is well to put such public buildings as the church, store, and pharmacy near the center and dwellings on the border.

Determine with and direction of the paths and walks.

Get the station laid off, before any building is made on the buildings. Remove grass and underbrush and plant shade trees. Plant as soon as possible palm trees along the walks and fruit trees around the grounds. Make a garden et cetera.

Buildings: Build two-room temporary houses located where they can be used for kitchens and mission houses when the permanent house is built. It is suggested where several missionaries are to settle it is suggested that one of these houses contain a kitchen, store room, and a large dining room so that all the missionaries can have their meals together until the larger houses are ready.
Erect a one room mission store-house securely built, a dispensary, and a shed for services. On t. dav after arr. & begin to teach school under a shade tree until you can erect a shed or building for t. purpose.

At t. very first make arrangements w. t. chief to furnish roofing which has to be on before t. mud is put in t. walls.

Employment of Workmen and Pay.

At first it may be possible to arrange w. t. chief to furnish workmen for 3 or 3 mos. For these State licenses are not needed. For t. first yr. or two t. Miss. will probably need about 75 regular workmen who can be selected on merit from among t. men furnished by t. chief.

T. State requires monthly pay and weekly rations.

Secure fr. t. State

1. Permits to employ workmen.
2. Licenses to employ regular workmen.

Note. Licenses are not needed for carriers who will return home after taking t. miss. goods to t. concession. Avoid gathering about t. mission workmen of other tribes than that among wh. you intend to work.

Pick out fr. t. first half a dozen men who show sufficient aptitude to be trained in carpentry and in handling tools. Keep t. men singing, and in a good humor. You will get them to do much more work than by quarrelling and yelling at them.

Medical work. This can be begun t. first dav. Your administration f. medicine accompanied by sympathetic help, visiting among them, calling them by name, will show the natives that you are genuinely interested in them, and will arouse confidence.
Dr. Morrisons Talks '10.

With great caution you can give them a pinch of salt or some little thing that will please them, but learn to say "No." Never pay anyone to attend school. Show them the advantage of learning and the privilege of writing to friends. Some charts and hymns can be used at first.

From the first require all your work people to attend school a little while every day and church services every morn. As soon as possible, get boys or girls from near by to attend school, and perhaps to work on your miss. For in this way you will bind the whole neighborhood to you. Pay these children what they eat and wear and sometimes a little to trade at the market. No State license is required for these children.

Set a certain hour for service and school in the village, if possible, and people will not come to the Miss. Get grown people in the school, if possible.

Let the ladies undertake work for the women and children as soon as is feasible. Occasionally plantains or bananas can be handed around instead of tea to show your friendship. Give an impression of generosity at first, or you will be handicapped.

With all the getting, set the language.

The Approach to The People with the Gospel.

There are perhaps some people, vil. and tribes to whom we ought not to go until the Holy Spirit has made them ready to hear. Some people seem to be unapproachable.
T. Bakete near Inubo have never shown any appreciation for the gospel. Follow the line for the greatest clearance where the Supt. has prepared for people, because this method is not effective. Jesus who did not waste time on those who refused to hear.

Tea: When the people are suspicious of the food and clothing you offer them, and do not trust you, but think you are going to hoodoo them, you may be slow about settling there. Your actions, spirit and mode of language will preach for you until you are conversant with the language.

Sermon on the Natives.

That on Mars Hill is a good type. Respect their feelings for the natives, and do not laugh at their fetichs worship. Bring out God's benevolence.

Call attention to the one who makes the grain for corn to grow. If they say they can see their god and but ours cannot be seen, ask them to explain, find or find life in a dead man, and call attention to power that is hidden. Your life is created, but our God is a Creator. He is a Person, our Father, who has left laws against stealing, lying, adultery, anger, Sabbath breaking, etc. When these laws are broken, people must be punished just as the chief punishes those who disobey him.

God has sent a way for escape thro' His Son Jesus Christ. You must be sorry for old life, be ready to give it up at any cost, and believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and love and obey Him. He can and will help you and give you peace.

We are not come as Bula Matadi to collect taxes, or as traders to make money out of you, but we have been sent to tell you this message.
Dr. Morrison's Talks II.

Get some native helpers as soon as possible. When a boy learns a dozen letters, put him to work teaching others. In five days you ought to have helpers. The helper may not be a Christian at first, but he begins to feel some responsibility, and eventually transformation will follow.

Catechumen class.

Give daily instruction to those who wish to know more about salvation and to become Christians. At first teach the simple attributes of God, work of the Holy Spirit, fall of man, and redemption through Jesus Christ, repentance, faith, future life, and prayer. Tell them to heathen customs must be given up. Train them in worship, Sabbath observance, charity, liberality, and giving the gospel to others.

Length &c. Prophets. True natives are usually trained five or six mos. before being received into the church. A test is to faithful attendance and interest in the catechumen class. Do not receive them before they understand, or keep them too long from training and help them to the church.

Teach that baptism is not salvation, but that faith in God is essential. When one has really accepted Jesus as his personal Saviour by faith, then regard him as a Xn., baptized or not.

In the catechumen classes require Church attendance, giving leading in prayer, and teaching others the gospel. It is best for the missionary not to ask the natives to join the church, because the native thinks he is compelled to do what the white man requests.
Grade t. class, but admit new members at any time. The success f. t. work centers around t. catechumen class.

There is danger in children under twelve years becoming church members, and later f. saving that they did not know what they were doing. There are exceptions among children trained up in t. mission home.

The Nativé Church:

T. church is composed f. those who are baptized and enrolled. T. chief concern ought to be the shepherding and training f. church members, and t. proagation f. t. gospel.

T. reception into t. church is only t. beginning f. t. work, because very much f. t. future success will depend upon t. careful training you give these first people.

On receiving f. members complete t. church organization f. officers. Begin from t. start to train native men and women to become leaders and teachers by throwing responsibility upon them.

T. ordination f. a native pastor is to come later after t. men have become well grounded in t. Xn. principles f. living and work.

You can have evangelists to teach in villages, but no to receive members or administer communion. Have t. evangelists to come in every two yrs. for instruction.

T. elders have charge f. t. church administration and t. deacons make collections and look after t. poor. Give each church member some special work for wh. he is responsible. Make t. teachers responsible for a certain territory.

T. children are set to gather flowers for t. church on Sunday and visiting sick children.
Dr. Morrison Talks 12.

The church cont.

T. work among m. is very difficult and needs to be

guided wisely and seriously.

One or two men can be made responsible for gathering up

t. weekly collections in t. villages. This is done on Fri.
in Luebo, and t. perishable articles are sold at t. saturday
market. T. collectors need not be church officers, but the
shd. be responsible parties. In order to prevent t. mission-
aries fr. being regarded as tax collectors, t. collection
are turned oveeto t. deacons, and t. report f. t. amt.,col
and t. distribute is read to t. congregation on t. follow.
Sunday. It is applied to t. support f. evangelists, build-
f. churches and schools, aiding t. sick, etc.

The Evangelist. He is a general superintendent f a

certain sect of country. It is best for t. evangel not
to handle t. collections, but to appoint under his over-
sight a local committee for this purpose.

Never send an evangelist to only one vil. For his work should
extend to t. surrounding villages.

Part f. his support may come fr. t. church wh. sends him,
yet t. ideal is for t. native ch. to be self-supporting.

Church building. Get t. natives to put up their own church
building, and in native style.

When t. move f. a new vil. know nothing abt. ch. support or
are very poor, get them to give all they will, and then
offer to supplement their offering by a sort f grant in aid
but it is well to explain to them that t. money at
home is raised by collect. and sacrifices like it is in

T. native church.
Transfer t. evangelists - Mutangidika - to t. places whre they fit best. T teachers are not evangelists and must not be pd. foreign money. Nearly all t. evangelists do some teaching.

Hospitality. Nearly all our peo. go to t. evangel. for food and lodging when travelling. A lodg. place ought to be provided for them under t. care f. t. evangelist.

T. officers f. t. church are local men.

T. teachers may become evangelists.

In January f. each yr. a native superintendent f. t. entiti: re evangelistic force is elected by t. evangelists under t. approval f. t. missionaries. He is called President, and has a cabinet to assist him in t. affairs f. t. whole mission field under t. advice always f. t. missionaries.

He must know who is in charge f. ev. dist., send needed money to t. dist., rec. and consider letters f. malavera, etc.

Two good men shd. be kept travelling continually visiting t. out-stations, to arrange matters bet. t. evangelists and t. people, bring in reports, etc. It is well for one f. those f. be an elder - some authority to settle malavera.

If he cannot settle them he refers t. matter to t. Prest.

Teach yr. leasers, and worked to exercise justice in every case, and under all circumstances.

Reach out to other vil. as soon as poss. Get every memb. to feel respn. for t. propagation f. t. gospel, not only in his vil., but while trav. to teach + child. f. a new vil. a verse f. a hymn, a simple prayer and to leave books and tracts.
Training f. t. Church.

Teach t. obliged f. stewardship, liberality, and f. systematic giving. Have a certain day for offerings during each week to be made regularly. T. Sunday collection is a free-will offering. Try to get t. people to give a tithe f. their income in money or in kind.

Keep two church rolls, one for t. present active memb. and t. other for t. memb. who have been lost sight f. for a time. Each vil. shd have its own roll book. It is best for to missionary do keep t. roll book, because t. goats will eat up t. natives book. Certificates f. transfer are given t. members who go to other missions. It is well do give ch. memb. some impenetrable badge f. membership.

To encourage attendance upon public worship and Sabbath observance, a half holiday is given Saturday afternoon wh. gives an opportunity to prepare for Sunday. Services are held in t. ch. on Sunday mornings and afternoons, and at sunrise during t. week. On Sunday-morning and Wednesday nights t. natives have their own group of services.

T. missionaries have to services f. themselves in their own tongue on Sunday and Wednesday nights.

An evangelist is given one day in t. week to lead.

2o.o. instruction class in f. presence f. a miss. who suggests improvements. T. miss. shd. learn t. natives manner f. think. and speaking. He is fond f. illustra. and varia-
bles.
Church discipline.

This is for t. purpose f. instruct. and warning
those who have professd faith in Christ.

T. relinquishment f. slaves has not been made a condi-
tion f. membership, but we teache t. peo. to abandon t. prac.
f. slavery.

Idolatry is discussed in t. catechumen class. T. kinds
and degrees f. heathen custom are various, and certain form
f. idolatry require to be disciplined.

Native Xns. shd. not be allowed in cases f. sickness to
callin witch doctors and have incantations. They are for-
bidden to attend heathen dances and drunken deambles at
T. burial f. t. dead.

T. Native XN. is to be taught that t. death f. a believer
is t. entrance into larger happiness and usefulness.

Some forms f. idolatry are peculiar to us. Make a care-
ful study f. idolatry in order to understand t. native
thought and to be able to meet his problems. T. native
has t. same name for XHAMA fetiche and medicine, and when
f. fetiche is taken away he is robbed f. all t. hope he
know. Be care that Jewish until XN. principle can be in-
stilled and a XN. constituency built up.

Dancing is f. various kinds. Some are sensual, and may
be connected w. superstitions or hi., but others are innocent
and ought not to be condemned. Teach t. natives to
discriminate bet. t. dances and it will develop charac.
and discretion.
Dr. Morrison Talks '14.

Drinking.

Gin and intoxicants shd. be forbidden, but not palm wine when it is fresh. Discipline drunkenness if it occurs from palm wine or any thing else. Palm wine is a refreshing drink w. very little alcohol in it, and is used in t. place f. tea or coffee. T. sour mash is also permitted, but guardedly.

Clothing is regarded as not being essential to Xnty. Do not say much about dress. Encourage t. wearing f. t. loin cloth at least. Insist upon clean clothes, and set t. example.

Immorality. Immorality is to be disciplined in t. unfaithful one f. t. married, and in t. adultery f. t. unmarried. Do not allow an additional wife after one is a Xn.

Stealing is subjected to various kinds f. discipline.

Methods f. Disciplining.

In cases like dancing, t. person is summoned befor. elders f. t. church to be rebuked and warned. A person may be rebuked publicly before t. church, but not expelled. In serious cases it is necessary to say that this person's name is erased fr. t. church roll. Always explain that it is not to condemn, but to bring about repentance and restoration, and to warn others. T. length f. expulsion depends upon t. kind f. offense and t. lack f. repentance.

When being restored t. person must come publicly before t. church and declare his intentions. A memb. continuing...
unrepentent and rebellious for yrs. must be excommunicated, not as a condemnation but to bring secure his salvation and restoration if possible.

Monogamy is the ideal to be always taught and preached. At first it may be better to admit into the church some who are polygamists, but never make them officers or leaders. Clear out as many surular wives as possible, but do not use force. Get the chief to assent to monogamy being a "right way." Since he did not know that polygamy was wrong, have him release those wives whom he does not have dealings, and permit him to marry other men.
Tuesday–April 7, 1914.

Read in French and Greek the healing of the lame man at t. Gate Beautiful. Acts 3: 1–11. Marvelous story!
1. The simplicity of it.
2. T. ministry f. sympathy and f. power growing out f. t. new sense f. brotherhood.
3. T. utter helplessness f. t. lame man. Lame from birth—a case f. congenital malformation. "" was carried."
4. His narrowed vision—"Asked an alms. "—Nothing more.
5. His pauperization—"Whom they laid daily"—"to ask alms f. something, them that entered into t. temple." "Expect to receive;"
6. The contrast—"The Gate Beautiful" vs. "The man mishandled."

Beautiful in design, and architecture, but t. glory f. t. Lord had departed, and t. it t. power. T. cringe a striking illustration f. t. sheer helplessness f. t. Jewish church in t. presence f. dire human need, physical and especially spiritual.

"To what purpose is t. multitude f. yr. sacrifices unto me? saith t. Lord: I am full of t. burnt offerings f. etc., Isa. I11.

"Bring no more vain offerings: incense is an abomination unto me: t. new moons and sabbaths, t. calling f. assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even t. solemn meeting." v.13.

"And when ye spread forth yr. hands, I will hide mine eyes f. you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: yr. hands are full f. blood." v.15.

The Part-Peter Played.

I. He t. initiative everywhere.

It marks (a) tremendous case f. temperament.

(b) complete recovery fr. his downfall.

(c) power f. t. Holy Spirit.
2. He and John recog. t. agency f. prayer in t. new
Dispensa. "went up together into t. temple at t. hour
of prayer."
3. Still holding to t. accustomed place and time. Later a
break had to come w. Judaism, but for a time t. Apostol
church held to t. temple.
4. Pivoted attention—A naysayer's necessity whether Peter
was conscious f. it or not. Peter fasten-
ing his eyes upon him w. John, said "Look on me."
5. What a dramatic scene—
The lame man—helpless— a suppliant
The Beautiful Gate f. a temple where millions f. gold
had been expended on an order and a worship
even more helpless.
Peter and John—Galilean fishermen—rugged—unlettered
poor—
"Silver and Gold have I none; But such as I have give
I unto thee;
For little dreamed t. lame man, or t. priest, or Levite,
and High Priest t. Force f. those words—"Such as I
have."
6. What did Peter have?
The rediscovery of God.
Faith in that God.
Certainty of his own acceptance and calling to t.
Apostleship—i.e. His credentials.
The promise of Jesus "Greater things than these shall
we do because I go unto t. Father."
The conscious Presence and Power of the Holy Spir'

The desire to impart - Give I unto thee.
S. S. Elisabethville.

Cape Finister

Journal.

Cold-cloudy.

Thursday - April 9 1914.

_Thee's Prayer._ "My loving Lord, I would be more gentle! I touch the sores of the world roughly, and I increase thin pain! Make me more sensitive, that I may feel the griefs and failures of others, and touch them with the gentleness of Christ."

_Meditations on healing of the Lame Man._

_Acts 3._

A Miracle upon which the Resurrection of Jesus and the Realism and Power of the New Dispensation can be based.

I. Had Jesus not risen it would have been a lost cause, and the apostles could never have faced the public and attempted such a piece of work. It was Jesus Christ who had "shown himself living" and was now ascended to his throne of power working with them that made this possible. A dead Christ could never have done it.Jesus said "greater things than these shall ye do" and He went to the Father that He might the better reinforce them thro. t. Spirit.


2. This after Pentecost, the first miracle of the New Disp.

Like t. heal. f. t. leper first in t. record after t. Ser. on t. Mount a type f. impurity and f. sin.

This a type of helplessness and of sin.

3. T. narrative is so simple and unaffected. No machinery. No premeditation. Peter was abt. to pass him by.
4. The miracle was performed in terms identical with
those employed in t. description of Jesus work of
healing and restoration.
   (a) Done in t. spt. f. prayer.
   (b) Exercise of faith on both sides.
       Jesus had faith in God so did Peter, in t. efficac
       of t. Name f. Jesus.
       T. lame mans faith did not reach as far as it might
       but our poor faith never does. God is always better to
       us than our faith.
   (c) Instant recovery.
   (d) Complete restoration.
5. Performed in the presence of many witnesses.
   "And all t. people saw him walking and praising God"
   "And they knew that it was he wh. sat for alms"
   "All t. peopl. ran together into them."
6. Attested beyond a doubt by men of enemies.
   "And beholding t. man wh. was healed stand. t. them,
   they old. say noth. against it."
   "What shall we do to these men for that indeed a
   notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest. v
   all them that dwell at Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.
   WHO WERE THESE F. CATHAS, F. HIGH PRIEST and
   others who took part in t. condemnation and crucifixion
7. Beautiful self-abnegation—"Why look we so earnestly on
   us as tho. by our own pow. or holiness we had made this
   man to walk". 3:12
   "By t. Name f. Jesus Christ f. Nazareth...by Him.
   doth this man stand before you whole." 4:10
8. The Courageous convict."We can but speak" 4:20
9. The Power—"The Peter filled w. t. Holy Ghost."
The Missionary.

1. - Qualifications.
2. - Growth - essentials to
3. - Religious life
   Perils.
   Helps.
4. - Responsibilities.
5. - Daily duties.
   Grind
   worry
6. - Health.
7. - Recreation.
8. - Relation to other Foreigners.
   " " Natives.
9. - Palavers.
10. - Cheerfulness - sense of humor - tact.
11. - Food - exercise -
12. - Dress -
13. - The Home -
14. - Hours for study - rest - privacy.
15. - Highest Efficiency possible.
Prayer. - Remarkable Ans.

In the spring of 1912 we were on the verge of a famine.
Salt and cloth at Lucbo. The "Lelew-er" was long past due, and we knew not when it would arrive. In a meeting for special prayer only five of our men prayed that God would send our steamer to us as a "glad surprise." Two were answered, so that the steamer arrived two days later than the last pack. Salt had been used and but one bolt of cloth remained.

R. D. Bedinger.

The Art of Oil.

"One man had an especially interesting experience. Jour-neying in the Ngiri river, only a boy to help him paddle, he came to a region where the people were very hostile. It was also the high water season, and food, clean water, in that region because of termite land, and wild beasts had become impossible to find. At a village, 30 yds. up the river, he stopped to buy some rice to eat, our men driven away by threats and cursing. Finally our men,Stage, the Pastor, he prayed to his Father: "O God, send me just a little 'nshu oil. I do". The boy nodded, but as they paddled off, all at once, they saw a pot floating in the river. And by so mereent in the river, the boy being driven away, the oil being taken to reach, the pot, but he said: "My Father has sent it," and lifted it out. A pot, almost full of oil. He had only prayed for common "Ncheyu" oil, but in the bright grace of God our pot contained rich red "nkololo" oil." - A. L. Hensy - Belongo, F.C.H.S.
3. **The Leopard and the Sentry.**

The very night that Wembo Niamu supplied us with two sentries because t. leopards were so bad, at evening prayer Mr. Eginger made special mention of them that they and we might be preserved. In a marvelous manner they were saved from terrible beast who sprang upon them in t. dead of night.

4. **Fasting and Prayer for Morrison and Shemard.**

This was done at Lusobo when these two missionaries were summoned to Leopoldville to trial by the State, and t. "Lansky" ran on a sand-bank, and they had to return to Lusobo. T. law and custom was in t. unexplained absence of t. parties to close t. court and hold them guilty. In this case t. State saved t. usual procedure and waited their appearance...t. mission t. meanwhile, praying this might be done, and Dr. Morrison have t. announce they could: be done. It was done, and the mission case.

5. **Local Focused Wembo Niamu.**

The whole story of our first journey to the Batezia country v. some 3000 in Brazil and t. Bassai district praying for us.
Scripture Quotations.

1. "Let my life be hid with Christ in God."

2. "Heirs in Christ Jesus who have for my life laid down their own necks. Rom. 16:394.

3. "Not yours, but you."
Quotations from Letters.

"We mingle our prayers w. hundreds f. others for you and your work. Then alone at fam. mor. noon and eve. all night, and in t. night watches. By faith feels + assurance f. rt. victory and success in yr. work. T. work is Gods and He will go before you to prepare t. way in t. hearts f. t. people. ...[Prov. 27:28]. Loved w. compass. How sweet and how tender t. words are, and we know Jesus has not changed. T. sheep without a shepherd in Africa are as dear to His heart as to ours. Much is old.

Te. my childhood—my very earliest childhood—my precious mother talked in very simple language to me abt. miss work among t. heathen—sent me to sleep w. grand old miss. hymns that saved my mind and brought me to this subject. T. nations acquainted w. Christ have ever since lain very close to my heart, but I old do no more than offer my feeble prayers and give myvote.

May it comfort thee, Christ's sheep, to call and how, a virtuous vision of t. earth T. a heaven soul on t. will of men in v. future. Remember that earth means what it wants a man f. no man's whole world and lose his own soul." —Mrs. M. B. Clayton,

Albuquerque, N. M.
Quotations.

Central Africa.

He who could achieve anything in Central Africa must set his face like a flint. - H. Weston Smith.

Animistic Religion. - A melancholy gravity, a tragic sadness runs thro. A.R.E., and all frivolity and enjoyment are far from it. - A.R.E.

Fitness for the Work of the Kingdom.

To see the glory of God in the face of J.C. and the blindness of men; to see unveiled the beauty that shall be, and unveiled, too, the shame that is; to have a spirit that thrills at the touch of the per. love and life, and responds to ev. note of pain borne in upon it from the constant struggle of the world—this is to have inward fitness for the high work of the Kingdom. - Ainsworth.

East and West—Persons vs. Principles.

To moderns of to-day place our reliance upon institutions; to moderns of yesterday, upon ideas. In to-day it is the influ. that tells, persons who are expected, felt, and sought for.

The hist. of t. W. is t. hist. of t. advance of myth. of rise and decay of instit., to wh. individ. are more or less subor. The hist. of t. E. is t. annals of personaliti- es: justice and energy in a ruler, not policy, win. are the great impress t. Orient, imagination. - G. E. Smith.
Quotations.

Stanton upon oyster, to Mrs. Carra.

"Believe ye, I do believe that we shall all survive it all.
Witt away sometine. It is true that our prospects are
hark as this night. Too, I love life as much as you do, it
any other fact, yet be, support of the effort I am
about to make in life, well.

Addressed to a sister in Dec. 1853.

Stanton upon leave, to Mrs. Carra.

"I felt my heart suffused as current were. I hark
no art of protect, as any more useless was to hark.

Mark Conty, from E. to F. early in March the eightill
of the seven hundred."

""""""
African Proverbs.

1. A drum only sounds because it is empty.

2. There can be no birth without a name.

3. Slave blood is bad blood.

4. Distrust a man that cannot look you in the face, and distrust a woman who can.

5. We can do nothing against the truth.

6. If thou art an anvil, be patient, O slave, my brother; but if thou art a hammer, strike hard.

7. The earth is a beehive, we all enter by the same door, but live in different cells.

8. Lead those who fixed the law in t'wot grass grown,
   Then, only then, art thou winner.
   For the first must get all the power.
   That Mr. Second may find room.

9. All things are of value in your.

10. If you have to sit a throne on a bed, show them in the middle.

11. Eat under a leaf, (Close hand it over) as a sign of respect.
12. My mother-in-law is angry with me, but what do I care.
I'm no one from the same dish.

13. Laughter on the spitting image of his illusory
'scissors.'

14. The mother of the kents—is done—she last.

15. The African race is a rubber ball; the harder you dash it
to the ground the higher it will rise.

16. When the rabbit was promised beans, he produced a
basket.

17. Touch not the aristocrats. (Poisons in the forest.)

18. For a running deer, a running shot. (Crevity).

19. The thickest dew falls in the hardest drought.

20. The forest is the lords larder.

21. If, O exasperated one, you are tied up in ropes, the
more you tug the tighter the knots become.
Quotations.

"Man is one world, and hath another to attend him."

Geo. Herbert.

National Greatness.

A great national destiny is a heritage from a people whose God is their Lord, and whose citizenship becomes thereby imperial.

Sin and a Saviour for Sin.

Over against total depravity let there be placed infinite mercy and limitless possibility; against original sin, an infinite Saviour and a divine birthright.

Heroism.

"T. heroism that is obscure is the most heroic," Vance.

Manhood.

The world needs a manhood that is invincible, unrelentant and strong.

"Royal manhood must walk humbly with God." This is its source; it is strength, and its secret, its gentleness. An irreligious life can never be an imperial life; it must ever remain an incomplete life." Vance.

Luther. Karnack says Luther was great only in his rediscovery of God in the gospels. Is not hence true greatness of any man, age, or civilization?"
Plato and the State

"The State can only be stable when it is planned by the few, the artizans who make use of the heavenly pattern."

Stagnation: If a man stagnates, he decays. Believe f. stagnation. Men do it in ev. profession, but f. temptation is greater in f. ministry... Our religion lacks depth; there is a sort of passion united to eternal calm in the midst of human change."

Assurance: James says: Of some things we feel that we are certain. We know, and we know that we know."

Henry James: "No one has ever moved a multitude except f. men w. f. magnet f. w. unlifted Lord."
Tropic Rain.

As the single rain of the blow when the motor is misfired,
Lives and rings and resounds in all its bounds of the valley,
So the thunder above spoke in a single tongue,
So in the heart of the mountain a sound of its thunder and clank.

Then thunder was drowned—quenched was the leaping light.
And the angel sent of rain laughed out loud in the night.
You as the wind that rages in the clover field,
To the lands of rain, you laughed and leaped on the roofs of men.

Yet in the sleeper sprang in their beds, and joyed and soared
As you fell.
You struck and my cabin quailed: the roof of it roared
Like a bell.
You spoke, and the iron mountain shone in the sky.

You ceased, and the day returned, gray, with virgin looks.
And wisdom, that beauty and terror are only one, and lovely.
And the world has room for love, and death, and thunder
And sea.
And all its sins of hell slumber in summer air,
And its face of God is a rock, but its face of rock
Is fair.

Eternal streams of tears flow at the finger of pain,
And out of the cloud that smites, eternal rivers of rain.

R. L. Stevenson.
Statistics Congo Missions.
Approximate

Mission--------Missionaries--------Communicants.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Mission</th>
<th>Missionaries</th>
<th>Communicants</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>B.M. S.</td>
<td>92</td>
<td>4,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. B. T. M. S.</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>4,100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. P. C. M.</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>10,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S. M. S.</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>3,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. B. M.</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>1,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F. C. M. S.</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>3,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. M. A.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>827</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wescott</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. I. M.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. E. C. M.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Heart of Africa (Studd).
African Inland Miss

Total 340 26,245
Photographs from this file have not been included but are available upon request. For more information please contact research@gcah.org